DISCLAIMER: The Army Mediation Handbook is published and distributed by the Alternative Dispute Resolution Program Office in the Office of the Army General Counsel, who is solely responsible for its content. The Handbook is an optional reference for mediation training and practice in Army civilian workplace disputes; its use is strictly voluntary. Nothing herein may be construed as legal advice. Users seeking further information regarding mediation at their location should consult with their servicing EEO office, CPAC, mediation roster manager, Legal Office, or other activity responsible for providing mediation services for workplace disputes. None of the material herein is copyrighted; it may be freely reproduced and distributed. Send any comments or suggestions to the ADR Program Office at usarmy.pentagon.hqda-ogc.mbx.adr@army.mil
# ARMY MEDIATION HANDBOOK
## TABLE OF CONTENTS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>TOPIC</th>
<th>PAGE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Foreword</td>
<td>viii</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

## PART ONE
### CHAPTER 1: PREPARING FOR MEDIATION

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Introduction</th>
<th>1</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>The Dispute Resolution Continuum</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mediation Core Principles</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Legal Framework for Mediation</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Statutory Authorities</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Regulatory and Policy Authorities</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Providing Mediation Services</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Intersection of Mediation and Conflict Management</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Best Practices</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Acquiring the Mediator</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Standards of Conduct for Federal Employee Mediators</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Standard I – Self-Determination</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Standard II – Impartiality</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Standard III – Conflicts of Interest</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Standard IV – Competence</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Standard V – Confidentiality</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Standard VI – Quality of the Process</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Confidentiality Under the ADRA</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>General Rule</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exceptions to the General Rule</td>
<td>24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The “Waiver” Clause</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Other Protections from Disclosure</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reporting Fraud, Waste &amp; Abuse, Criminal Conduct, Threats of Violence</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Essential Takeaways for the Mediator</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### Post-Mediation Actions and Other ADR Administrative Tasks

- Customer Evaluations
- Records
- Roster Management

### CHAPTER 2: CONDUCTING THE MEDIATION

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Features and Components of Mediation</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mediation Methods</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Interest-Based Negotiation Strategy</td>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Mediation Process</td>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mediator's Opening Statement</td>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parties' Opening Statements</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joint Session</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Caucus</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Closure</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Interest-Based Negotiation (IBN)</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Introduction: Redefining Positions as Interests</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Five Basic Elements of IBN</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dealing with Impasse – Overcoming Barriers to Agreement</td>
<td>46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tools to Avoid or Overcome Impasse</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Settlement</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Enlist Parties in Drafting the Agreement</td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Have Reviewing Authorities Available</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Terms of the Agreement</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ensure Proper Authority</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Standards for Compliance</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Confidentiality of Settlement Agreement</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Labor Unions</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Enforcement</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### CHAPTER 3: RESOURCES

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Mediation and ADR Reference Materials</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Other Mediation Resources</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gaining Experience Mediating Federal Agency Disputes</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gaining Experience Mediating Private, State, and Local Disputes</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Mediation Training 65
   Basic and Advanced Mediation Training 65
   Other ADR/Mediation Training 66

Certification of Mediators 66

FIGURES

Figure 1. The Dispute Resolution Continuum 2
Figure 2. Facilitative Mediation Model 33
Figure 3. The Five Essential Elements of IBN 39
Figure 4. Positions vs. Interests 43
Figure 5. Options for Mutual Gain 44
Figure 6. BATNA & ZOPA 53
Figure 7. Zone of Possible Agreement (ZOPA) 54
# PART TWO

## MEDIATION TOOLS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>TOOL</th>
<th>APPENDIX</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOOLS FOR THE ADR ADMINISTRATOR</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mediation Case Management Worksheet</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ADR Questionnaire</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mediation Concepts</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ADR Fact Sheet for EEO Complaints</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Case Screening Worksheet</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sample Mediation Memorandum</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sample Agreement to Mediate</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sample Agreement to Mediate</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sample Customer Feedback Form</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOOLS FOR THE MEDIATOR</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Opening Statement Checklist</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sample Opening Statement</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Communication Skills for the Mediator</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Common Interests of Parties</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Points on Caucus</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Getting Past Impasse Tips</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Possible Settlement Options</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Case Elements for Use in Reality Checking</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sample Settlement Agreement for EEO Cases</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sample Settlement Agreement for Non-EEO Cases</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lessons Learned Closeout by Mediator</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TOOLS FOR ANYONE</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Administrative Dispute Resolution Act of 1996</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Commonly Used Terms</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Army ADR Policy Memorandum</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A Guide for Federal Employee Mediators (Standards of Conduct)</td>
<td>24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ADR Resources</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Army Administrative Grievance Policy</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
FOREWORD

Welcome to the 2020 edition of the *U.S. Army Mediation Handbook*. This update reflects changes in dispute resolution procedures since the 2015 edition, such as the Equal Employment Opportunity’s revision of Management Directive 110, the Army’s supplementation of the Department of Defense administrative grievance procedures, and the possible effects of Executive Orders 13,836, 13,837, and 13,839 (May 25, 2018) on ADR procedures in workplace disputes.

Part One of the *Handbook* addresses issues, considerations, and suggestions for preparing and conducting mediation, including best practices, mediation resources, training, and certification. Part Two contains Mediation Tools, a collection of useful and informative forms, templates, tips, examples, reference materials, and other guidance to help administer and conduct successful workplace mediations.

In compiling the *Mediation Handbook* we have collected and presented a wide variety of useful information and practical advice for mediation students, practicing mediators, program managers, trainers, and others involved in resolving Army civilian workplace disputes through facilitative problem-solving techniques. Use it as you see fit, or don’t use it at all, but we think you will find the *Handbook* to be a valuable resource, regardless of your role in resolving civilian workplace disputes.

The ADR Program Office in the Office of the General Counsel of the Army is responsible for this *Handbook*. If you have any suggestions for improving it, I welcome your comments. Email them to us at usarmy.pentagon.hqda-ogc.mbx.adr@mail.mil.

MARC VAN NUYS
Army ADR Program Director
Office of the Army General Counsel
PART ONE
CHAPTER 1
PREPARING FOR MEDIATION

Introduction

MEDIATION has been described as “an imperfect process that employs an imperfect third person to help imperfect people come to an imperfect agreement in an imperfect world.”¹ Whether one believes this description or not, it is clear that mediation, while not perfect, has proved its worth time and time again helping people resolve their differences through dialogue and mutual agreement. Mediation empowers and encourages disputing parties to work together to find a mutually satisfactory solution to a problem. This usually can be done much faster and less expensively than adversarial procedures that rely on litigation. Mediation is commonly used to resolve disputes in all levels of government and in the private sector as well.

Mediation is voluntary and confidential. This means the parties must agree to participate and they must agree to any settlement before it becomes effective. The process itself is generally closed to outsiders. It relies on candid discussion and collaborative problem-solving to produce an outcome that is mutually satisfying to the parties, not an adjudicative process dictating an outcome the parties may not want or need. An impartial neutral, the mediator, assists the parties in finding a basis for agreement. Mediation avoids the time, cost and unpredictability of litigation. This is why federal, DoD and Army policy favor the use of ADR whenever practicable.² To fully realize the benefits of mediation, the parties must voluntarily agree to participate in good faith, with the goal of reaching a mutually satisfactory agreement. In addition, the mediator must have the requisite skills and competence to meaningfully assist in those efforts.

Further sources of information are listed in Appendix 24 in Part Two of this Handbook. In addition, the Air Force and the Federal Interagency ADR Working Group (IADRWG) have published excellent online mediation resources for federal activities.³ Both are highly recommended.

² Basic federal ADR policy in administrative matters is found in Public Law 104-320, the Administrative Dispute Resolution Act of 1996, 5 U.S. Code, §§ 571-584 and accompanying Notes. This statute reauthorized an earlier 1990 statute with the same name. The 1996 law is commonly referred to as the “ADRA.” ADR in federal courts is governed by the Alternative Dispute Resolution Act of 1998, Public Law 105-315 (Oct. 30, 1998), 28 U.S. Code, §§ 651-658. Both statutes are discussed further in “The Legal Framework for Federal Sector Mediation,” beginning on page 3, and a copy of the full ADRA (incorporating both the 1990 and 1996 statutes) is at Appendix 21. DoD ADR policy is in DoDI 5145.05, Alternative Dispute Resolution (ADR) and Conflict Management (May 27, 2016). Army ADR policy is in a SECARMY Memorandum, dated 22 June 2007, “Army Alternative Dispute Resolution Policy” (see Appendix 23).
The Dispute Resolution Continuum

Mediation is just one of many dispute resolution processes that fall under the umbrella of alternative dispute resolution, or ADR. We call this the Dispute Resolution Continuum. As depicted in Figure 1, these processes range from very informal and relatively simple on the left of the arc, to complex litigation and adjudication on the right. The goal of, whether it’s mediation or some other process, is to keep dispute resolution as far to the left as possible, where parties keep control over the outcome while keeping costs down. If a dispute works its way to the right side of the continuum, parties begin to lose control over both the process and the outcome, with costs escalating rapidly. This is the world of litigation. As a dispute moves across the continuum from left to right, the costs in terms of time and resources increase, usually by orders of magnitude, and control over the outcome shifts from the parties themselves to external decision-makers like judges and arbitrators.

Mediation is relatively informal, but it has a structure. This is one of its strengths. Parties retain full control over the outcome of their dispute, but the mediator facilitates the discussion that leads to the outcome. The primary focus of mediation and other ADR processes is to “fit the forum to the fuss.” Simpler disputes that often occupy the realm of workplace conflict tend to be better accommodated by informal one-on-one processes that occupy the left side of the continuum, like facilitation or conciliation. More complex disputes may require more formal procedures, such as litigation, to resolve the issues in controversy.

Figure 1. The Dispute Resolution Continuum. Not all dispute resolution or avoidance processes are listed. Mediation is at the mid-way point.
Mediation Core Principles

Mediation is a voluntary choice for the parties in a dispute. Therefore its use depends on the participants having trust and confidence in the process. Four core principles help to ensure that trust and confidence. It is the mediator’s duty to protect and advance these principles. Let’s look at each.

Self-determination. Mediation is the parties’ process. They get to decide for themselves whether to participate in mediation, who their mediator will be, whether to settle, or not, and the terms of that settlement. The mediator has no power to decide the merits of the dispute or impose a solution, or even to force the parties to remain at the table. These are decisions only the parties can make.

Neutrality. To ensure parties’ confidence in both the process and the outcome, the mediator must at all times be, and appear to be, absolutely impartial, with no personal interest in the outcome of the dispute or bias in favor of either side to the dispute. The mediator’s only role is to assist both parties equally and objectively.

Confidentiality. To promote candor and open discussion of the issues, the mediator must maintain strict confidentiality of information disclosed by the parties to the mediator. With very limited exceptions, matters disclosed by a party to the mediator may not be further disclosed by the mediator without the express authorization of the party making the statement.

Enforceability. Although mediation is voluntary and parties may withdraw at any time, any settlement agreement signed by the parties is binding on the parties and its terms are legally enforceable against them. This gives mediation the finality it needs to be a viable dispute resolution procedure.

The Legal Framework for Federal Sector Mediation

Statutory Authorities

Two federal statutes form the legal basis for mediation and other ADR procedures in federal sector workplace disputes. The first, the Administrative Dispute Resolution Act of 1996, commonly known as the “ADRA,” broadly sanctions and encourages mediation and

---

4 Adapted from the Equal Employment Opportunity Commission’s ADR policy in its Management Directive 110, Chapter 3, Section II. EEOC issued a substantial revision to MD 110 on August 5, 2015. All references and cites to MD 110 in this Handbook are to the 2015 revision. https://www.eeoc.gov/federal/directives/md110.cfm.
5 In federal sector EEO complaints, the Agency, not the responding management official, is the real party in interest. By offering ADR, the Army signals its voluntary willingness to pursue resolution through ADR, usually mediation. Therefore a direction to a management official to participate in mediation on behalf of the Army does not violate the principle of voluntariness.
6 Confidentiality of ADR proceedings is addressed in much greater detail beginning on page 24.
other ADR processes to resolve agency administrative disputes. The ADRA requires each agency to adopt an ADR policy, designate a senior official as the agency “Dispute Resolution Specialist,” and train personnel in mediation, facilitation and negotiation skills. The ADRA is the single most important statutory authority for ADR in federal agency workplace disputes, so expect to see many references to the ADRA throughout this Handbook. The complete text of the ADRA is reproduced at Appendix 2.

The ADRA applies only to administrative disputes, such as EEO complaints and employee grievances. If a dispute ends up as a lawsuit in federal court, a different statute, the Alternative Dispute Resolution Act of 1998, applies to those proceedings. This statute requires each federal district court to have an ADR program for its civil (non-criminal) case docket. Each district court has an ADR program, consisting almost exclusively of mediation. In some districts the judge or magistrate can order parties into mediation, although they can’t force parties to settle. Given the swollen civil dockets in many district courts, there is a lot of incentive for judges and magistrates to encourage litigants to settle their differences voluntarily and avoid further litigation.

Lawsuits filed against the Army in federal courts are defended by the Department of Justice (DoJ), so mediation decisions are the prerogative of the U.S. Attorney or DoJ attorney representing the Army. However, they do listen to recommendations by agency counsel, including whether to pursue ADR. Most federal sector workplace disputes have a potential pathway to the federal courts, even if few actually arrive, so the ADR Act of 1998 is not irrelevant to Army dispute resolution. In fact, between the ADRA of 1996 and the ADR Act of 1998, availability of ADR (mediation) as a dispute resolution option pretty well blankets workplace disputes, from the initial administrative claim to a lawsuit filed in federal court. Thus, the longer a dispute drags on in litigation (administrative or judicial), the more likely the parties are going to find themselves either in settlement negotiations or an ADR proceeding, typically mediation, whether they want to participate or not.

Regulatory and Policy Authorities

Several regulations significantly affect ADR in Army workplace disputes. A Department of Defense instruction, DoDI 5145.05 (May 27, 2016), requires that all DoD components, including the Military Departments, have an ADR policy and program in place, and encourages the development of policies and programs to promote proactive dispute prevention. Currently, Army ADR policy is contained in a 2007 Secretary of the Army memorandum (see Appendix 22; a PDF version of the memorandum can be downloaded here). This policy encourages the use of ADR to resolve disputes as early as possible, by the

---

8 The Army DRS is the Principal Deputy General Counsel.
10 A compendium of all federal district court ADR programs is at http://www.justice.gov/olp/adr/compendium.html.
11 The ADRA and the ADR Act of 1998 impact only federal mediations. States and other non-federal jurisdictions have their own statutes and rules governing ADR and mediation.
12 DoDI 5145.05, Alternative Dispute Resolution (ADR) and Conflict Management (May 27, 2016).
fastest and most inexpensive means feasible, and at the lowest possible organizational level.  

All the administrative forums empowered to adjudicate federal workplace disputes encourage mediation or make it available, or both, for disputes that are under their jurisdiction, as detailed below.

**EEO Pre-complaints and Formal Complaints**

The most extensive regulatory framework for ADR in workplace disputes is found in EEO complaints. In Part 1614 of Title 29 of the Code of Federal Regulations, a government-wide rule, the Equal Employment Opportunity Commission (EEOC) requires all federal agencies to have ADR available as a dispute resolution option to resolve complaints at both the informal counseling phase and the formal complaint investigation phase. The EEOC further implements this requirement in Chapter 2 of Management Directive (MD) 110, and the Army implements the policy in *Army Regulation (AR) 690-600, Administrative EEO Discrimination Complaints (9 Feb 2004), Chapter 2.*

Management of local ADR programs often falls to the servicing EEO officer, but an ADR program servicing the EEO program can reside elsewhere as well. AR 690-600 requires EEO to manage ADR activities that service the EEO complaints program. Moreover, ADR is integral to the EEOC’s federal sector complaints program in 29 C.F.R. Part 1614. At the informal pre-complaint stage, ADR is the express alternative to traditional counseling. EEO offices are specifically authorized to include non-EEO issues in their dispute resolution processes for resolution by ADR. This means that an ADR program or procedure managed by the EEO officer can include non-EEO disputes as well. Although other ADR processes are authorized, mediation is the preferred process, and is by far the most common ADR process used to resolve EEO complaints and pre-complaints. Although not expressly provided for, ADR (mediation) at the formal complaint stage is available as well.

Placing responsibility for ADR with the EEO Officer, even for non-EEO matters, makes a certain amount of sense given the EEO function’s neutrality as to employees and management alike, and unlike other workplace dispute procedures, ADR is expressly made an EEO responsibility in Part 1614. For smaller offices with lighter caseloads, establishing an ADR program office as a separate function may not make sense from a resources standpoint. At larger facilities, or activities where the garrison services several large tenant organizations, setting up an independent ADR function makes more sense, since such an

---

13 Air Force and Navy ADR policies are similar. See *AFPD 51-12, ¶ 3 (9 JAN 2003); SECNAVINST 5800.13A, ¶ 7 (22 DEC 2005).* Other Army issuances codify ADR in specific types of disputes. For example, ADR policy for EEO complaints is found in Chapter 2 of AR 690-600, EEO Complaints, and ADR policy for government contract disputes is found in Subpart 5133.204 of the Army Federal Acquisition Regulation Supplement (AFARS).
14 See Title 29, Code of Federal Regulations (CFR), § 1614.102(b)(2).
15 EEOC ADR Policy Statement, MD 110, Ch. 3, Section I (August 5, 2015).
17 AR 690-600, Paragraph 1.12f.
18 EEO MD 110, Chap. 2, Section VII.A. (August 5, 2015).
19 EEO MD 110, Chap. 3, Section III.D. (August 5, 2015).
office can support other activities besides the EEO complaints program. The EEOC has endorsed the idea of independent ADR program offices as a “best practice” in Management Directive 110.20

Non-EEO Disputes

Non-EEO workplace disputes include employee grievances, labor-management disputes, adverse action appeals, and other employment-related matters.

Negotiated Grievances. Grievances submitted by bargaining unit employees are subject to the negotiated grievance procedure in the applicable collective bargaining agreement, which must make binding arbitration available as the last step for resolving the grievance. Subject to agreement of the union and management, mediation may be included in the grievance procedure as a voluntary option at one or more steps of the procedure.

Administrative Grievances. Grievances filed by non-bargaining unit employees are processed under the Department of Defense administrative grievance system, as supplemented by Army guidance. ADR is authorized (and encouraged) as a voluntary option for resolving the grievance, particularly at the informal “problem-solving” stage.21 Any agreement reached by ADR is reduced to writing and serves as the basis for a final decision on the grievance.22 A copy of the Army supplement to the DoD policy is at Appendix 27.

Adverse Action Appeals. These appeals apply to certain adverse civilian personnel actions, such as removals, suspensions over 14 days, and demotions, that may be appealed to the Merit Systems Protection Board (MSPB). Board rules grant an additional 30 days to file an appeal when the agency and employee agree to try ADR on their own,23 and the MSPB offers an internal mediation program to resolve docketed appeals any time before the appeal is adjudicated.24

Labor-Management Disputes. Arbitration awards, Unfair Labor Practice (ULP) claims and other labor-management disputes are handled by the Federal Labor Relations Authority (FLRA). The FLRA provides training and direct ADR support to litigants through its “Collaboration and Alternative Dispute Resolution (CADR) Program.”25

Other Employment-Related Disputes. Prohibited Personnel Practice (PPP) investigations, whistleblower complaints, and certain other federal employment-related matters are the responsibility of the U.S. Office of Special Counsel (OSC). OSC offers mediation services to

20 EEO MD 110, Chap. 3, Section III.K. (August 5, 2015).
21 DoD Instruction 1400.25, Vol.771, Enclosure 3 (Dec. 26, 2013), paragraph 771.2.2. The Army supplement was issued by ASA(M&RA) on 12 August 2015. See Appendix 28.
22 Id., paragraph 8.b.
23 See 5 CFR § 1201.22(b)(1) for time standards for filing an appeal.
the parties in select Prohibited Personnel Practice and veterans’ employment and re-employment rights cases.\textsuperscript{26}

\textbf{Providing Mediation Services}

\textit{The Intersection of Mediation and Conflict Management}

Conflict Management is a term used to describe early, proactive efforts to identify and resolve workplace conflicts when they first appear, before they have a chance to grow into a formal dispute such as an EEO complaint or a formal grievance. Conflict management includes mediation and other ADR procedures, but also includes more proactive, informal approaches to resolve conflict as early as possible, when it first appears. Conflict management tools can include anything from simple sit-down sessions between the parties, to facilitated meetings, to multi-session coaching sessions. If these measures don’t work, or are not deployed, mediation is usually the best choice for the next step in resolving the matter. Rather than rolling headlong into a formal grievance or EEO or other complaint, mediation serves as a bulwark to keep the dispute, and its resolution, internal to the organization. Only if that doesn’t work should available formal procedures be used to resolve the dispute. The goal is always to resolve the matter early, cheaply, and quickly, at the appropriate organizational level, so it doesn’t have to go through the cauldron of litigation.

\textit{Ten Steps for a Successful Mediation}

In the workplace setting, successful mediation is not just reaching a settlement. Empowering employees, improving communication and preserving working relationships are often just as important, if not more so. Even if the parties fail to settle their differences in mediation, it is not at all unusual to see them settle days or weeks after mediation due to the improvement in party-to-party communication. Here are ten steps for success.\textsuperscript{27}

1. \textit{Know Your Stakeholders}

Anyone with an official interest or role in processing and/or resolving the dispute is a stakeholder in mediation of that dispute. This includes employees, unions, management and leadership (civilian and military supervisors and managers), EEO officers, LMER specialists, comptroller (if money is involved), and the labor and employment law attorney in the Legal Office. Stakeholders should be made aware of what ADR resources are available and how to access them.

2. \textit{Gather Sufficient Information}

\textsuperscript{26} OSC has a broad portfolio, including investigating prohibited personnel practice complaints, whistleblower disclosures, violations of the Hatch Act, and claims filed under the Uniformed Services Employment and Reemployment Rights Act (USERRA). OSC offers mediation in select cases. See \url{http://www.osc.gov/adr.htm} for more information.

\textsuperscript{27} There may be other practices not covered here which would qualify as a “best practice.” Readers are encouraged to submit suggestions for additional best practices.
When a dispute arises, information must be gathered from the parties to determine whether mediation is appropriate for resolving the dispute and whether the parties want to try it. The intake officer should interview the parties to get their version of the facts and issues in the dispute. Avoid disclosing this information externally. A sample intake form is at Appendix 1 in Part 2.

3. Determine Whether the Dispute is Right for Mediation

Not all disputes are suitable for mediation. A dispute might have features that are incompatible with mediation, or that require an outcome that mediation can’t provide. Any dispute whose resolution must address issues and interests that are beyond the immediate parties to the dispute is usually not a good fit for mediation. Examples of such cases were captured in the ADRA as reasons for the agency to consider not using ADR. Although ADR is usually appropriate for workplace disputes, each dispute should be reviewed to ensure mediation is appropriate, and when it is, there is no reason not to offer it. Encourage its use by the employee, and require management to participate. This review need not be extensive; however, avoid making an unconditional offer of mediation in each case unless or until it has been determined to be appropriate, or its appropriateness is unquestioned.

It is the agency’s responsibility to review and decide whether mediation is appropriate for a particular dispute. In Army EEO complaints, this responsibility is assigned to the commander, who can delegate it, preferably to the EEO officer. In non-EEO cases there may not be a “designated” official; decisions whether to offer mediation may be made by the servicing CPAC or the Legal Office. Local commanders or other officials with comparable authority over workplace disputes should designate the person(s) responsible for reviewing cases and making ADR appropriateness determinations. Another option is to use a team approach in reviewing cases for mediation: EEO, CPAC, HR, Legal, even the union, have an interest in the available mechanisms by which a dispute is to be resolved. A “Case Evaluation Worksheet” to help with the determination is at Appendix 5.

How do you know whether a dispute is right for mediation? There is no hard and fast rule, but generally, if a dispute is appropriate for resolution by negotiated settlement, it is appropriate for mediation. This describes the vast majority of workplace disputes. Factors favorable and unfavorable for mediation are listed below:

- **Factors Favoring Mediation:**
  - Parties have tried direct negotiations to resolve the dispute without success, and believe a neutral third party could help break the impasse.
  - Both parties desire to maintain confidentiality.

---

28 5 U.S.C. § 572(b).
29 AR 690-600, Chapter 2, Section 2-1c.
30 Under EEOC guidelines, an agency may limit ADR based on case-specific considerations, such as geographical location or issue, but may not exclude an entire basis (e.g., race, color, sex) from consideration. MD-110, Ch. 3, Section III.C. (August 5, 2015).
→ There is a continuing relationship that must be preserved.

→ The claim presents underlying non-legal issues, such as communication problems, that can’t effectively be resolved by litigation.

→ The case presents meaningful litigation risk (i.e., risk of loss) to a party’s position if it goes to trial.

→ The parties wish to resolve multiple disputes in multiple forums (e.g., EEO, MSPB, grievance procedures) in a single, “global” resolution of all outstanding matters.

→ The parties want to resolve the dispute in a way that doesn’t establish a precedent for future cases.

→ The parties wish to avoid the expense and delay of litigation.

→ Parties need a “reality check” regarding the relative merits of their positions.

➢ Factors Not Favoring Mediation:

The ADRA lists six circumstances in which the agency must consider not using ADR in a particular dispute.31 There may be others that are situational in nature and specific to the Army. Any decision not to use ADR should be based on at least one of these factors. There is no general “right” to ADR, so a finding that ADR is inappropriate is not subject to challenge or appeal. Even so, the decision shouldn’t be arbitrary. Moreover, while mediation may be inappropriate at one stage of a dispute, it could be warranted at another stage of proceedings. Disputes that don’t lend themselves to early resolution often do so at a later stage of the process, when parties are more motivated to settle. Having said that, here are the major reasons for finding mediation to be inappropriate for resolving a dispute:32

→ There is credible evidence of fraud, gross mismanagement, or criminal misconduct committed by either party (whether under investigation or not).

→ Logistical complications or geographical separation make mediation impractical. Be sure to cite the condition(s) relied upon when invoking this rationale. [Note: Consider whether the impracticality of face-to-face mediation can be mitigated by conducting the mediation by telephone, videoconference or an online platform. Ensure that the parties agree to the process, that all participants are versed in its use, and that confidentiality can be maintained, especially for caucuses.]

→ The case involves significant legal, policy, or constitutional issues, and one or both parties need an authoritative decision to serve as precedent. [Note: Officials

---

31 See footnote 28 and accompanying discussion on page 9.
32 This list is not exhaustive; there may be other reasons for finding mediation to be inappropriate for a particular case.
responsible for resolving workplace disputes who are unsure of whether a particular case exhibits any of these characteristics should consult the servicing labor and employment attorney and LMER specialist.]

→ The dispute significantly affects non-parties. For example, a dispute whose resolution would materially change working conditions of non-party employees, or would alter the application of a collective bargaining agreement, may be inappropriate for mediated settlement, which binds only the parties who negotiated and signed the settlement agreement.

→ The case requires creation of a public record, and mediation and other ADR processes do not produce such a record.

→ There is a need for uniform treatment toward the issue or a particular disputant, e.g., the issue has nationwide impact or many similar suits are pending and there is no legitimate reason to settle with only one party.

→ ADR would interfere with or undermine the development or consistent application of Federal Government policy.

Remember: Existence of any of these factors does not prohibit ADR, so long as the factors are considered in each case.

4. **Think Beyond the Legal Merits of the Dispute**

Most employee claims made against the Federal Government fail because the facts or the law, or both, don't support the claim. For example, year after year fewer than 3% of EEO merit decisions result in a finding of discrimination (including decisions rendered by EEO Administrative Judges)\(^\text{33}\) leaving more than 97% with no finding, and therefore no grounds for relief. These cases end up going nowhere, which is unfortunate, because most of these cases reflect correctable workplace problems, even if they don't establish a violation of law. So how do workplace problems that don't state a cause of action get resolved? In a word, mediation (or a similar ADR process). Mediation doesn't decide a claim's legal merit, and parties don't admit to any wrongdoing. Its focus is on the future, not the past, and its goal is to resolve the issue through mutual agreement. This agreement, finalized by the parties' signatures, fully and finally resolves the matter. The EEOC recognizes this reality by authorizing non-EEO issues to be included in mediation of informal pre-complaints.\(^\text{34}\)

If management wants to find and correct problems in the workplace that don't rise to the level of legal violations, the best practice is to consider these cases, not as frivolous wastes

---

\(^{33}\) In FY 2018, there were only 139 findings of discrimination in 7,690 merit decisions government-wide, a percentage of 1.7%. Previous years are similar. In FY 2017 there were 158 findings in 6997 merit decisions, a percentage of 2.2%, and in FY 2016 there were 159 findings in 6046 merit decisions, a percentage of 2.6%. Tables reporting this information for each fiscal year are available for download at [https://www.eeoc.gov/federal/reports/tables.cfm](https://www.eeoc.gov/federal/reports/tables.cfm).

\(^{34}\) MD-110, Chapter 3, Section III.D. (August 5, 2015); AR 690-600, Chapter 2, ¶ 2-1d (agency can include issues for resolution by ADR that would not otherwise be cognizable in the EEO complaint procedure.)
of time and resources (although some may be), but as opportunities to address and correct the problems that produce these disputes. Don’t assume mediation is useful only when your own case carries risk; mediating even when your case is a sure winner gives you and management the opportunity to identify and fix problems that would otherwise go unaddressed, thus avoiding further litigation, while preserving or even improving the parties’ continuing working relationship. And if the case ends up before a judge for adjudication anyway, you’ll have the right answer when the judge asks what efforts the parties have made to settle the dispute on their own.

5. *Time the Mediation for Maximum Value*

When is the best time for mediation of a dispute—early, or later on? There are three possible answers: early, later, or the classic lawyer’s response, “it depends.” Conventional wisdom says ADR should be offered as early as possible, before the parties become too entrenched in their positions (this is the same rationale for using conflict management techniques to resolve disputes as early as possible). It is undisputed that mediation, when successful in achieving a settlement, saves time and money, often a lot. On the other hand, mediating too early can lead to “buyer’s remorse” if the parties reach a settlement based on incomplete information. These information gaps or imbalances can be remedied in the mediation itself through an information exchange regimen as part of the agreement to mediate. Often an information imbalance resolves itself as the dispute works its way through the system and more facts become known. Therefore, perhaps answer number 3 is best: “it depends!”

Most workplace disputes are relatively straightforward, so they should be screened for mediation when they are submitted, and if found appropriate, mediation should be offered as soon as practicable. If mediation doesn’t resolve the dispute, the other dispute resolution procedures are still available. In addition, failure to reach resolution early on does not foreclose successful mediation at a later point. As a case drags on and costs mount, parties often find motivation to settle. These factors can offset whatever entrenchment has occurred due to the passage of time. An ADR administrator needs to be alert to the dynamics that can make mediation a more viable dispute resolution option, even after the case has been around for a while.

Here are some general guidelines for when mediation can or should be offered in specific dispute categories.

35 We need to be clear here that we are not talking about truly frivolous claims—those brought solely to harass or abuse the process—which should not be rewarded with mediation. Most claims that fail to state a cause of action are not frivolous; they’re motivated by an honest, good faith disagreement rather than a malicious desire to harm or obstruct.

36 A 1998 Air Force Audit Agency study of EEO complaints over a two year period showed that on average, resolving a complaint at the informal stage cost one-eighth as much in time and money as resolving it at the formal complaint stage. Though dated, these findings probably still correlate with more recent experience processing informal and formal complaints.

37 This seems to be the pattern in EEO cases. Army data submitted to the EEOC over the last few years have shown that complainants at the formal complaint phase are more willing to agree to ADR when it is offered, and more willing to settle, than their counterparts in the informal pre-complaint phase. This is not unique to the Army. Government-wide, settlement rates for mediation conducted at the formal stage of the EEO complaint process tend to be considerably higher than those at the informal, pre-complaint stage.
EEO Complaints

Mediation can be used at any point during the life cycle of an EEO complaint, but is most often used at the informal pre-complaint stage, after initial contact with the aggrieved. In the pre-complaint stage, the aggrieved must be advised that he or she can choose between the traditional counseling process or ADR (if ADR is offered), but not both. If ADR is selected, the processing period is automatically increased to 90 days. If mediation fails to resolve the matter, the aggrieved is issued a notice of the right to file a formal complaint of discrimination, and the informal pre-complaint stage is ended. It is acceptable (and encouraged by the EEOC) to engage in mediation more than once during the life cycle of an EEO complaint such as in the informal stage and again in the formal stage if a complaint is filed. Even on appeal mediation is available through the EEOC’s “FAST” Program. If the Complainant has filed a civil suit in federal district court, ADR is subject to Department of Justice supervision and local court rules.

Administrative Grievances

ADR is generally authorized and encouraged for administrative grievances processed under Department of Defense Instruction 1400.25, Vol. 771, Enclosure 3 (Dec. 26, 2013), as supplemented by Army-specific guidance issued in August 2015 (see Appendix 28). ADR is especially appropriate at the informal problem-solving phase of the AGS procedure. Third-party support is also available to the deciding official in the formal resolution stage.

Negotiated Grievances/Unfair Labor Practices

The availability of ADR as a dispute resolution option in bargaining unit grievances and ULPs depends on any agreement between management and the union to utilize it. The case intake official should review the applicable collective bargaining agreement (CBA) and any external agreements that modify or supplement the CBA, and consult with the servicing L/MER specialist or labor and employment attorney to determine if and when mediation can be offered, and what unique constraints may apply. ADR clauses in CBAs often provide early mediation as an alternative to Step 1 of the grievance procedure; others provide mediation...

38 Ensure appropriate collective bargaining obligations are fulfilled if EEO complaints are included in the negotiated grievance procedure.
39 29 C.F.R. § 1614.105(f).
40 29 C.F.R. § 1614.108(e) permits the complainant and the agency to extend in writing the 180-day investigation period by up to an additional 90 days, which could be used to accommodate an ADR proceeding. Mediation at the formal stage can help relieve pressure from Administrative Judges to meet time standards applicable to formal complaint processing. Recently the EEOC and the Federal Mediation and Conciliation Service (FMCS) signed a memorandum of understanding to selectively refer formal complaints to mediation with an FMCS mediator in the hope that a voluntary agreement will be reached, thereby avoiding a costly and time-consuming hearing and appeals. Participation is voluntary, and if the parties fail to reach a settlement, the case will be returned to the EEOC for hearing or other disposition. For more information, see https://www.eeoc.gov/eeoc/newsroom/release/4-11-19.cfm
42 See http://www.eeoc.gov/federal/adr/fastprogram.cfm for more information.
43 See discussion of ADR in the federal courts on page 4.
44 See Notes 18 and 19 on page 5.
as a later option before binding arbitration is invoked. An agreement could even permit mediation at both stages of the procedure, if the parties agree.

- **MSPB Appeals**

  The case intake official should coordinate with the responsible L/MER specialist or labor and employment attorney prior to and after mediation of cases involving appealable adverse actions for which an appeal has not been filed. This is also true of potential mixed cases involving allegations of discrimination made through the local EEO office. MSPB rules extend the deadline for filing an appeal by 30 days when the employee and agency agree to use ADR to attempt to resolve the appeal, and the MSPB offers its own voluntary in-house mediation program for appeals after they are filed.\(^{45}\)

- **Office of Special Counsel (OSC) Cases**

  OSC offers ADR (mediation) in Prohibited Personnel Practice (PPP) cases and Veteran’s Employment and Reemployment Rights (USERRA) investigations. Since this is a service offered by OSC on a case-by-case basis, the timing of mediation is subject to OSC’s schedule.\(^{46}\)

- **Informal Workplace Conflicts ("Pre-disputes")**

  Pre-disputes are nascent workplace conflicts and disagreements that have not yet reached the point of formal submission of a claim to an established dispute resolution procedure, such as an EEO complaint or grievance. Early conflicts and disputes that occupy this space can benefit from mediation or even simpler approaches like a facilitated discussion of the issues. Unless a local ADR program or plan provides differently, early involvement to resolve such disputes should generally be treated as an informal facilitated discussion rather than a mediation, even if it involves a mediator and employs a structured mediation or mediation-like process. There is no formal settlement agreement, although there may be an informal written memorandum, signed by the parties, reflecting any agreement reached that purports to resolve their differences and guide future behavior. Parties are generally on the “honor system” here: the memorandum is not intended to be legally enforceable or to waive anyone’s legal rights. See the discussion on settlements beginning on page 58 for more information on this point.

6. **Educate the Parties**

  Parties need to understand the nature of their dispute and how mediation attempts to resolve it. Those contemplating mediation should also be informed of the particular mediation program at their location before being asked to participate. Inadequate knowledge about the mediation process will greatly diminish its credibility and effectiveness. Lack of information may also dissuade a party from agreeing to mediation.

\(^{45}\) See Notes 20-21 on page 5 for citations.

\(^{46}\) See [http://www.osc.gov/adr.htm](http://www.osc.gov/adr.htm) for more information regarding OSC’s mediation program. It should be noted that OSC’s investigation of USERRA cases was pursuant to a 3-year pilot with the Department of Labor which recently ended. This may adversely affect the availability of mediation for USERRA cases, either before DoL or OSC.
There are different schools of thought regarding whether the mediator should engage with the parties before the mediation session begins to inform them of what to expect. One school is that meeting with the parties beforehand may threaten the mediator’s impartiality. The other school discounts this concern and maintains that any threat to impartiality is outweighed by the benefits of the mediator’s ability to manage expectations. We have two contrasting suggestions: either ensure the intake official conducts a thorough pre-mediation with the parties; or allow the mediator to conduct a pre-mediation session with both parties present, to assure they both receive the exact same information.

The following is a list of points that should be discussed with each party prior to mediation, preferably during initial intake or a pre-mediation session with the mediator. It is assumed that a case intake official, such as an EEO counselor, will convey this information in the first instance, but the mediator should be prepared to reinforce it as well. (These items are also listed in the intake checklist at Appendix 1, Part IV.)

- **Information pertaining to mediation in general:**
  - Inform both sides that electing mediation does not foreclose other available remedies if mediation fails, so long as applicable time limits and procedural rules are met. Any questions that can’t be answered immediately should be referred to the appropriate Army official, CPAC, regulation, or other resource.
  - Briefly describe the mediation process, distinguishing it from the alternative traditional procedures, such as the EEO complaint process or negotiated grievance procedure. Emphasize mediation’s four core principles: voluntariness, impartiality, confidentiality and enforceability (see discussion at page 3).
  - Explain the goal of mediation is to resolve the dispute through voluntary agreement of both parties. While good faith participation is required, NO ONE is obligated to settle or accept any term that is not voluntarily agreed to.
  - Describe the confidential caucus and explain its purpose to encourage candid discussion of the issues in a safe environment, without fear of reprisal.
  - Explain the mediator’s role to assist the parties in resolving their dispute, not to judge, dictate terms, or decide the case. Describe the mediator’s duty to remain impartial and to maintain confidences.

You can use this *Handbook* as a guide for this information. In EEO mediations, EEOC MD-110, Chapter 3 also provides good information.

- **Information specific to the case at hand:**
  - Inform the parties of the mediator’s identity (if known) and get any information that might bear on conflicts of interest (for example: does either party know the
mediator personally, and if so, what is the nature of the relationship?). Anyone with an official, personal or financial interest in the dispute or its outcome should not serve as the mediator.

→ Unless modified by a local labor agreement or other local policy, inform the parties that they have a right to be represented in the mediation sessions. The representative may attend the session or be available by phone for consultation, and need not be a lawyer.

→ Go over the agreement to mediate with the parties and have them sign. Sample agreements are at Appendices 7 and 8. See Rule 7 on page 17, “Insist on a Written Agreement to Mediate.”

→ Cover logistical and procedural matters relating to the mediation (some of these are generic; specific guidance will be issued by the mediator):

→ Identify location, day and time of the mediation session;

→ Any issues related to special disability accommodations or need for alternative media to conduct the mediation, such as telephone, video teleconference, or online dispute resolution (ODR). If the latter, explain procedures for operating the equipment used to conduct the mediation;

→ Amount of time to make available for the session (4 – 8 hours);

→ Names and contact information of representatives, technical advisors, or other non-party participants; [Make sure they’re available during all sessions!]

→ Use of personal cell phones, smart phones, tablets, recording devices, and other devices while in session (mediator discretion, except recording devices should never be allowed in any mediation session);

→ Timing and duration of breaks (mediator discretion);

→ Opening statements by parties (mediator discretion);

→ Note-taking and disposition of notes at end of session (local policy or mediator discretion);

→ Use of documents and exhibits in mediation session (mediator discretion);

→ Any settlement applies only to the parties who sign the agreement;

→ Explanation of and consent to presence or participation of co-mediators, mediation mentors, or observers if used (mediator discretion);
→ Explanation of the process for drafting and coordinating the settlement agreement if settlement is reached;

→ Who the parties may need to notify if the case does not resolve;

→ Parties will be asked for feedback at the conclusion of the process.

**A Note on Mediating Sexual Harassment Claims**

Allegations of sexual harassment must be reported through command channels and investigated irrespective of whether contact with an EEO counselor has occurred or an EEO complaint has been filed. EEO complaints alleging sexual harassment are not categorically inappropriate for mediation, but mediation must not interfere with an investigation required by 10 U.S.C. § 1561 or other authorized investigations. See, e.g., AR 20-1, Chapter 7 (Inspector General investigations); AR 15-6 (commander-directed investigations). [Note that allegations of sexual assault, a crime, are not included in this discussion. Any case involving allegations of criminal misconduct is generally not appropriate for ADR.]

---

7. **Insist on a Written Agreement to Mediate**

   It is always wise to confirm the parties’ agreement to mediate their dispute in writing; in EEO cases, a written agreement to mediate is mandatory. There is no standard format for the agreement, but it must cover essential information: time, place, and likely duration of the mediation session, role of the mediator, expectations of the parties, confidentiality, and other aspects of the process. Sample agreements are at Appendices 7 and 8. Signing the agreement does not obligate either party to settle; it merely confirms each party’s understanding of the mediation process and commitment to participate in the process in good faith.

8. **Acquire and Prepare the Facilities for the Mediation Session(s)**

   The ADR administrator, case intake official, or other designated individual, schedules the mediation session (or sessions) for a mutually acceptable date and time, and secures suitable facilities to conduct it. (See Appendix 1, Section III) Special attention should be paid to the following: (1) neutrality of the location; (2) size and configuration of the mediation room; (3) table and seating arrangements for the mediator and parties; (4) suitable waiting area for non-caucusing parties; (5) access to telephones; (6) privacy; and (7) access to a computer and printer to assist in the drafting of a settlement agreement. The person making the arrangements must also consider the special needs of the parties or non-party participants, such as disability accommodations. An EEO office with facilities meeting these requirements is a suitable choice for conducting the mediation. **NOTE:** If the mediation is to be conducted by electronic means (e.g., telephone, videoconference or an online platform), ensure parties are located in a confidential environment, with access to whatever equipment is necessary to conduct the mediation.
9. **Schedule Sufficient Time to Conduct the Mediation**

Workplace mediation sessions typically take about four hours or less, however some cases may take longer due to complexity, emotions, or value. Ensure the parties can devote a minimum of four hours for uninterrupted mediation; eight hours is always preferable, to accommodate cases that promise resolution yet might still go beyond four hours. In rare cases, it may be advisable to plan for the possibility that mediation will go longer than one day. The mediator and the parties should determine whether additional time would be productive before extending mediation beyond a day.

10. **Have the Right People at the Table**

This step is last, but certainly not least. A successful mediation depends on having the right people at the table, or readily available if needed, to negotiate the issues in controversy and to sign a binding settlement agreement, should settlement be reached. The following discussion addresses the common aspects of this issue: participation by parties and their representatives (e.g., attorneys and other advocates for the parties), participation by technical experts and advisors, participation by the management official, and participation by the union (if the employee is a member of a collective bargaining unit represented by the union). Let’s examine each.

- **Parties, Representatives, and Non-Party Participants**

The parties and the mediator (or co-mediators) are always direct participants in mediation. Parties may be joined by personal representatives, who may or may not actually be at the table. Technical advisors and representatives not sitting at the table should be on stand-by in case their advice and guidance is needed by the parties or the mediator. Any information or guidance provided by a technical advisor should always be in joint session to ensure all parties get the same information. Others who may have relevant information, such as fact witnesses, may be called by the parties or the mediator at the mediator’s discretion (although the mediator has no subpoena power to compel the attendance of witnesses). Other non-party participants, such as mediation trainees and their mentors and ADR program quality assurance observers, may attend at the mediator’s discretion and with the parties’ consent. These individuals are there to observe, not actively participate. All participants in mediation, whether parties or not, should observe the rules of confidentiality applicable to federal ADR proceedings (more on confidentiality begins on page 25).

- **The Management Official**

The Army is not a “person” in the traditional sense, so its interests are represented in mediation by a management official detailed for that purpose, who is authorized to act for the responding Army organization. Appointment of the management official is the

---

47 Parties in ADR proceedings have a right to consult with a personal representative (who may or may not be a lawyer), but that does not necessarily mean the representative must be present in the mediation room at all times, especially in early, informal mediation sessions. In mediation at later stages of the dispute, especially if litigation is pending or on the horizon, representatives will more likely be at the table and must be accommodated.
prerogative of the cognizant Army activity. It could be the immediate supervisor, but more often it is someone higher in the supervisory chain, or a different supervisory chain. Whoever it is, he or she must have authority to settle the dispute on behalf of the Army activity, or have immediate access to the person who does have that authority.\(^{48}\) EEOC guidance generally insists that any ADR proceeding involving an EEO complaint or pre-complaint be attended by a management official who has settlement authority and is not designated a “responding management official” or otherwise directly involved in the facts giving rise to the claim of discrimination.\(^{49}\) This standard may impede having the immediate supervisor at the table, which in turn may be an obstacle to resolution, since the impetus for many disputes often involves the immediate supervisor. In such cases, venting to a higher level management official may not be a meaningful substitute. To overcome this, the mediator can request the supervisor to attend a joint session as a non-party participant.

- **The Union**

If the employee in a mediation belongs to a collective bargaining unit, the union representing that bargaining unit may participate in the mediation in two ways. The first is by directly representing the employee, just like an attorney or other personal representative. This is common in grievances, and is occasionally seen in EEO mediation. See note 50 below for additional discussion regarding the union’s representation of an employee in a negotiated grievance procedure.\(^{50}\)

The second way the union may participate in mediation is to do so in its own right as the exclusive bargaining representative, if the matter being mediated qualifies as a formal discussion of a grievance.\(^{51}\) The issue has most frequently arisen when the matter being mediated is a formal EEO complaint, because there is a lack of consensus as to whether mediation is a “formal discussion,” and whether an EEO complaint is “a grievance.”

The Federal Labor Relations Authority, which has jurisdiction over collective bargaining and labor-management relations in federal agencies (including the Army), has long held that mediation of a *formal* (i.e., written) EEO complaint filed by a bargaining unit employee is a “formal discussion” of a “grievance” under the Federal Service Labor Management Relations Statute (FSLMRS), giving the union the right to attend the mediation on behalf of its membership. This position was upheld by the U.S. Circuit Court of Appeals for the District of

\(^{48}\) If the management official in an EEO mediation is an agency attorney, that attorney should have no prior conflicting involvement in the case. MD-110, Chap. 3, Section IV.D. (August 5, 2015).

\(^{49}\) EEOC MD-110, Chapter 1, Section V; Chap. 3, Section III.A.9. (August 5, 2015).

\(^{50}\) On May 25, 2018, the president signed Executive Order (EO) 13,837, 83 Federal Register 25,335. Section 4(a) of that EO prohibits the use of “official time” to prepare or pursue a grievance submitted by another employee. However, official time may be used to pursue one’s own grievance, to serve as a witness, or to pursue a whistleblower reprisal complaint. *Id.* § 4(a)(v). This provision has been stayed pending the results of ongoing litigation, but the net effect of this prohibition, if it stands, is to significantly curtail the role of union representation of employees who pursue a grievance against the agency. Practitioners should check with their servicing labor and employment attorney or LMER specialist for any new developments.

\(^{51}\) See Federal Service Labor Management Relations Statute, 5 U.S.C. § 7114(a)(2)(A). Note that EO 13,837, § 4(a)(v)(1) (see note 50 above), prohibiting the use of official time to prepare or pursue a grievance for another employee, does not apply “where such use is otherwise authorized by law or regulation.” This language suggests that the union’s “formal discussion” rights are “otherwise authorized by law or regulation,” and are therefore unaffected by the EO.
Columbia in *Dover AFB v. Federal Labor Relations Authority*. In that case, the appeals court held that a formal EEO complaint is a “grievance” as that term is used in the FSLMRS, and that mediation of the complaint in which management is present is a formal discussion of that grievance, giving the union a right to attend if the complainant is a member of the relevant bargaining unit. The court left open the question whether a complainant’s objection to union attendance would defeat the union’s rights (the complainant in *Dover* didn’t object), commenting that the existence of such a “direct” conflict might tip the scales the other way. However, in a more recent case seemingly presenting the very issue left open by the court in *Dover*, the FLRA once again held in favor of the union, discounting the complainant’s objection to the union’s presence. The Authority found that the objection, consisting of checking a box on a preprinted form, was insufficient to present a direct conflict between the complainant’s individual rights and the union’s formal discussion rights. Accordingly, the union prevailed. Perhaps a more explicit, less *pro forma*, objection by the complainant could have defeated the union’s claims. We won’t know until a case comes along with those facts. In the meantime, the union’s right to sit in on mediation of a formal EEO complaint is still intact.

Thus far this issue has been confined to union participation in formal EEO complaint mediation, so there is no reason to think it will necessarily arise in other contexts (such as informal EEO pre-complaint mediation). But if you are mediating a formal EEO complaint, submitted by a bargaining unit employee, and the union demands access to the mediation session claiming formal discussion rights (as opposed to appearing as the complainant’s personal representative), you need to know what level of participation that entails. Clearly, the union is not just a “potted plant” in the corner, to be seen and not heard. Active participation is allowed. On the other hand, must you invite the union to participate in private caucuses with the complainant? This is the point that presents the greatest possible stress on the employee’s willingness to continue participating in the mediation. Keep in mind, either party is free to withdraw from the mediation for any reason. Given this reality, the union may have to accede to reasonable rules governing its participation, or risk ending the mediation altogether.

At the very least, suitable precautions should be taken to protect against unauthorized disclosure of dispute resolution communications. As a non-party to the mediation, the union is not subject to the confidentiality protections of the ADRA (discussed beginning at page 25), but can be requested to voluntarily agree to observe the rules. Bottom line for the mediator: coordinate union participation in mediation with the Labor Counselor and the LMER specialist.

**Acquiring the Mediator**

---

52 316 F.3d 280 (D.C. Cir. 2003). Next to the Supreme Court, the DC Circuit Court of Appeals is widely regarded as the most powerful of the 13 Federal Circuit Courts, and its decisions carry disproportionate weight in cases where the Federal Government is a party.

53 The *Dover* court’s holding is limited to formal EEO complaint mediation. It therefore would not apply to mediation at the informal, pre-complaint stage.


55 For a good summary of the treatment of this issue, see the FLRA “Guidance on Meetings” (September 1, 2015), at https://www.flra.gov/webfm_send/1025.
To be successful, mediation requires a mediator who is sufficiently trained and experienced to ensure a positive experience for both parties, even if mediation is unsuccessful. But how is a qualified mediator acquired? There must be at least one source for a qualified mediator, and preferably several sources. Some of the most common sources of mediators are explored below.

**Investigations and Resolutions Directorate (IRD)**

IRD is part of the Department of Defense Diversity Management Operations Center (DMOC). IRD’s primary mission is to investigate Army (and other DoD) formal EEO complaints. However, IRD can also mediate formal EEO complaints when mediation has been requested by the parties, and attempts to facilitate voluntary resolution of EEO complaints with the parties before commencing the investigation. IRD also provides limited mediation services in informal EEO cases, depending on workload and availability. Non-EEO disputes, like employee grievances, are not eligible for IRD mediation.

**DoD Roster of Neutrals**

The DoD Center for Alternative Dispute Resolution maintains a roster of qualified mediators from all Military Departments and other DoD components. The roster is worldwide, so the roster manager attempts to match a request for mediation support with a mediator on the roster who is in the same geographical area as the requester. There is no fee for the mediator, however the requester is expected to cover the mediator’s travel and per diem costs if applicable. TDY costs can be mitigated by using telephonic or other means of mediation that don't require face-to-face contact. The DoD roster uses a co-mediation model whenever practicable, so the roster is an excellent opportunity for new mediators to gain additional experience. For more information, go to [www.dod.mil/dodgc/doha/adr/index.html](http://www.dod.mil/dodgc/doha/adr/index.html).

**“Shared Neutrals” Programs**

If your organization or installation is in an area serviced by a Federal Executive Board (typically larger metropolitan areas), you may have access to the FEB’s roster of “shared neutrals,” consisting of volunteer mediators from federal agencies in the local area who are available to do no-cost mediations on a reciprocal basis. Shared neutral programs are also an option for Army employee mediators to gain additional mediation experience by volunteering to mediate other agency disputes in the local area.

**Federal Mediation and Conciliation Service (FMCS)**

The FMCS provides access to arbitration and mediation support in non-EEO cases, such as negotiated grievances, Unfair Labor Practice, and other labor-management disputes.56

56 Go to [http://www.fmcs.gov/internet/ItemDetail.asp?categoryID=443&itemId=15823](http://www.fmcs.gov/internet/ItemDetail.asp?categoryID=443&itemId=15823) for a list of services FMCS provides.
The FMCS also hosts the National Capital Region Shared Neutrals Program.\textsuperscript{57} For more information, consult the FMCS website at https://www.fmcs.gov/sharedneutrals/.

**Local collateral duty mediators**

Maintaining an internal roster of Army employees who provide mediation services on a collateral duty basis gives the ADR administrator maximum flexibility to provide a mediator at no cost, whenever needed. Any Army location with appreciable workplace dispute activity should consider maintaining an internal mediator roster, especially if the activity supports multiple tenant organizations. Managing a local roster can be a challenge because all mediators on that roster must have sufficient training and experience to assure competence. They must also be reasonably available to take time from regular duties to serve as a mediator. Moreover, the particular mediator assigned to a case should not belong to the same organization as the disputing parties. Having mediators assigned to tenant organizations on post can provide additional flexibility in this regard. Supervisors of collateral duty mediators should allow them time off from regular duties to perform mediation services, subject to mission requirements and time limits for collateral duties.

**Private sector mediators**

Contracting for private sector mediators is always an option if funding is available. Keep in mind that depending on the local market, private professional mediators can charge up to several hundred dollars per hour for mediation. Mediation services are available on the GSA supply schedule.

Regardless of source, the mediator selected for the dispute must meet with the approval of the disputing parties. Normally this is not a problem.

**Standards of Conduct for Federal Employee Mediators**

Several years ago a consortium of the American Arbitration Association (AAA), the Dispute Resolution Section of the American Bar Association (ABA), and the Association for Conflict Resolution (ACR), jointly approved the “Model Standards of Conduct for Mediators,” a set of ethical standards for mediators to observe in providing mediation services. The standards were intended to serve three goals: to guide the conduct of mediators, to inform the mediating parties, and to promote public confidence in mediation as a process for resolving disputes. As model standards, they are not binding on States (unless made so by state legislation) or the Federal Government. Nevertheless, they provide a uniform ethical framework for mediation practice in the United States, and have provided de facto guidance for federal agency mediations for years.

\textsuperscript{57} See Note 40 for a discussion of the recent agreement between EEOC and MSPB to make FMCS mediation available for EEOC cases that are awaiting hearing before an EEOC administrative judge.
In 2006, the Steering Committee of the Federal Interagency ADR Working Group (IADRWG) published a “Guide for Federal Employee Mediators” that adopted and supplemented the AAA/ABA/ACR Model Standards for use by federal employee mediators. Neither the Model Standards nor the federal supplement are binding on Army mediators, but the Model Standards represent a consensus in the ADR community as to ethical mediation practice, and are useful in guiding the day-to-day delivery of professional mediation services. Mediators who observe the Model Standards should find it easier to maintain a professional mediation environment. The federal supplement to the Model Standards is at Appendix 24.58

Although the Guide for Federal Employee Mediators identifies and supplements nine of the Model Standards, there are six that are of particular relevance to Army mediators and are discussed below. Please note that the discussion below under these six standards is not complete; practitioners should consult the full Guide for additional, explanatory material, including special notes specific to federal mediation practice.

**Standard I – Self-Determination**

This standard requires a mediator to conduct the mediation based on the principle of party self-determination. Self-determination is the act of coming to a voluntary, uncoerced decision in which each party (not the mediator) makes free and informed choices as to process and outcome. Parties may exercise self-determination at any stage of mediation, including selection of the mediator, process design, participation in or withdrawal from the process, and whether to settle or not and on what terms. Mediators need to ensure that they do not intrude upon the prerogatives of the parties, by acting in a manner that is contrary to their limited role.

**Standard II – Impartiality**

This standard requires the mediator to decline to mediate if the mediator cannot conduct the mediation in an impartial manner, free from favoritism, bias or prejudice. This standard also prohibits the mediator from accepting anything of value or engaging in any conduct that would raise a question as to the mediator’s actual or perceived impartiality. If a mediator is unable to conduct a mediation in an impartial manner, the mediator must withdraw.

**Standard III – Conflicts of Interest**

This standard requires a mediator to avoid a conflict of interest or the appearance of a conflict of interest during and after a mediation. A conflict of interest can arise from involvement by a mediator with the subject matter of the dispute or from any relationship between a mediator and any mediation participant, whether past or present, personal or professional, that reasonably raises a question of a mediator’s impartiality. A mediator must disclose, as soon as practicable, all actual and potential conflicts of interest that are reasonably known to the mediator and could reasonably be seen as raising a question about

---

the mediator's impartiality. After disclosure, if all parties agree, the mediator may proceed with the mediation.\textsuperscript{59}

**Standard IV – Competence**

This standard requires the mediator to have the necessary skill and ability as a mediator to satisfy the reasonable expectations of the parties. This standard places an obligation on the mediator to know his or her limits, and to withdraw when those limits are exceeded. It also places an obligation on the ADR administrator who manages a roster of mediators to ensure adequate proficiency of mediators through experience and training.\textsuperscript{60}

**Standard V – Confidentiality**

This standard requires the mediator to maintain the confidentiality of all information obtained by the mediator in mediation, unless otherwise agreed to by the parties or required by applicable law. Since federal sector mediators must also comply with the statutory confidentiality requirements in the ADRA,\textsuperscript{61} this standard is also subject to the ADRA requirements, as discussed in the section on confidentiality below.

**Standard VI - Quality of the Process**

This standard requires a mediator to conduct mediation in accordance with the standards of conduct and in a manner that promotes diligence, timeliness, safety, presence of the appropriate participants, party participation, procedural fairness, party competency and mutual respect among all participants. This standard is essentially a catch-all, in that even if a behavior or circumstance does not violate a more specific standard, it may undermine the integrity of the entire procedure, requiring the process to be terminated and appropriate corrective action taken. For example, a conflict of interest under Standard III may be waived by the parties after full disclosure by the mediator, thereby satisfying that standard, yet be so profound that even a waiver cannot overcome the threat to the integrity of the process as a whole, real or perceived. This standard is intended to address those situations.

\textsuperscript{59} This standard is similar to the ADRA standard for conflicts of interest. See 5 U.S.C. § 573(a) ("A neutral shall have no official, financial, or personal conflict of interest with respect to the issues in controversy, unless such interest is fully disclosed in writing to all parties and all parties agree that the neutral may serve.") The Army standard for conflicts of interest in EEO cases is much more restrictive. AR 690-600, ¶ 2-2.c(2) requires the neutral to have no conflicting official, financial, or personal interest in the dispute or its outcome, and employees of EEO, CPAC, and SJA/legal offices may not serve as ADR neutrals within their serviced activities, even for cases in which they have had no conflicting involvement. There is no provision in AR 690-600 authorizing the parties to waive the conflict, whether actual or perceived.

\textsuperscript{60} This would apply to internal Army mediators on local rosters, not mediators acquired from external sources such as shared neutral programs or the DoD Investigations and Resolutions Division (IRD).

\textsuperscript{61} 5 U.S.C. § 574. See discussion on statutory confidentiality.
**A Note on EEO Mediation Requirements**

EEOC prohibits EEO counselors from mediating complaints or pre-complaints they have counseled or investigated. Army prohibits EEO counselors from mediating any case arising in the activity they service (not just cases they counseled or investigated). AR 690-600, para. 2-2.c(2). EEOC requires mediators to know and understand the complaint processing procedures in 29 C.F.R. Part 1614 and MD-110, as well as the laws EEOC enforces. The mediator must also have a basic understanding of the theories of unlawful discrimination (e.g. disparate treatment, disparate impact, reprisal, harassment and reasonable accommodation) and the available remedies, including equitable relief, compensatory damages, costs, and attorney's fees. See also AR 690-600, for specific qualifications and training requirements for neutrals.

**Statutory Confidentiality Under the ADRA**

Mediation is a confidential process, a key distinction from litigation. Maintaining confidentiality of things said by the parties in mediation is critical to its success, because it creates a safe environment for open and candid discussion of the issues, without fear of retribution. We have previously noted the importance of confidentiality as an ethical standard of conduct for mediators. (See Standard # 5 on page 24). For federal sector mediators, there is an additional, independent guarantee of confidentiality that is statutory in nature. However, this guarantee is not absolute. Confidentiality in mediation creates tension with traditional notions of open government and official transparency. To balance these competing interests, Congress added a section to the ADRA, 5 U.S.C. § 574, to establish the parameters of confidentiality in federal ADR proceedings.

Section 574 places restrictions on both the mediator and the parties regarding the outside disclosure of information discussed in mediation, subject to certain exceptions. These restrictions are quite strong, prohibiting both voluntary and involuntary disclosures of confidential information. It is very important that ADR administrators and mediators in federal mediations have a basic understanding of what's protected and what isn’t, and for whom the protection is intended. Confidentiality is a complicated subject, and the exact intent and scope of § 574 have not been tested in the courts, so we are often left with more questions than answers in response to specific scenarios. With that said, however, let's review the basic parameters of confidentiality under § 574.

**General Rule – Non-Disclosure**

The basic rule of § 574 is to prohibit disclosure, by the neutral and the parties, of confidential information shared in a federal ADR proceeding (like mediation). Communications made in mediation are presumed to be confidential. As such, disclosure of such communications, especially to persons outside the mediation, whether voluntary or involuntary (such as responding to a subpoena or other official demand), is prohibited,
Confidential ADR communications are exempt from disclosure under exemption 3 of the Freedom of Information Act. To qualify for protection against improper disclosure, a communication must be confidential. To be confidential, a communication must be made for the purpose of the mediation, while the mediation is ongoing. This is called the “time and purpose test.” A statement made before a mediation is convened, or after the mediation is completed, or for a purpose not related to the mediation, is not confidential, because it does not meet both prongs of this test. For example, a memo written six months before mediation was convened, for reasons having nothing to do with the mediation, is not made confidential merely because it is presented in a mediation session held six months later. The memo fails the time and purpose test.

The ADRA also requires the mediator to maintain confidentiality of any communication made “in confidence” to the mediator. A statement made in confidence is made “with the express intent of the source that it not be disclosed, or given under circumstances that would create a reasonable expectation on the part of the source that it not be disclosed.” If you’re the mediator, and a party or other participant in mediation says to you: “I’d like for you to keep this confidential,” do so, unless a legal exception applies, as determined by competent legal authority.

Confidential dispute resolution communications can be oral or written, and include notes produced by the mediator and parties during the mediation. A common practice (in fact, a best practice) in mediation to ensure confidentiality is for the mediator to collect and destroy personal notes of the mediator and the parties at the conclusion of the mediation process.

Certain written documents associated with ADR proceedings—ADR agreements, settlement agreements, and arbitration awards—are specifically excluded from confidentiality by the ADRA. The reasons for the exclusion are not explained in the Act or its legislative history. One reason applicable to settlement agreements and arbitration awards is because these documents are made part of the official record of the dispute. For example, a settlement agreement or arbitration award represents the disposition of the dispute and would therefore qualify as an agency record. As such, they are subject to access, review, and implementation by any number of offices, and may be subject to disclosure, in whole or part. Likewise, the ADR agreement, while not reflecting the disposition of the case, does reflect the parties’ authorization to engage in mediation.

Although we tend to focus on the restrictions on disclosure applicable to the neutral, most of these restrictions are also applicable to the parties, with some differences.

---

63 FOIA, 5 U.S.C. § 552(b)(3) exempts from disclosure records protected by another statute.
64 5 U.S.C. § 574(a).
65 Id.
67 5 U.S.C. § 574(b).
Exceptions to the General Rule of Non-Disclosure

It’s easy to assume that anything said in mediation stays in mediation. Most of the time, that’s true, but sometimes it’s not. Several communications made in a mediation proceeding may in fact be subject to disclosure based on exceptions in § 574 that apply to both the mediator and the parties. There are also a couple of additional exceptions that apply only to the parties, and one that is limited to the mediator. These exceptions are discussed below. Even if an exception applies that would permit disclosure, best practice dictates that the mediator be the last resort for disclosure, and, in any event, always consult with legal counsel before disclosing any mediation-related information. Now, on to the exceptions:

The mediator may disclose the following communications:

1. Any communication the parties agree in writing can be disclosed;\(^6\)

2. Communications that existed in the public domain prior to the mediation;\(^7\)

3. Information that is required by statute to be made public (but the mediator should disclose only if no one else is reasonably available);\(^8\)

4. Information that a court requires to be disclosed to prevent a manifest injustice, help establish a violation of law, or prevent harm to the public health or safety;\(^9\)

5. Evidence that is otherwise discoverable, which generally means anything that was in existence prior to and not related to the dispute resolution proceeding;\(^10\)

6. Information that is necessary to resolve a dispute between the mediator and a party arising out of the ADR proceeding (available only to the mediator).\(^11\)

Exceptions 1 through 5, previously listed as applying to the mediator, also apply to the parties.\(^12\) In addition, a party may disclose the following communications:

1. Any information, not generated by the mediator, that was made available to all the parties during an ADR proceeding.\(^13\) This means that anything communicated by a party in joint discussion may be disclosed by the other party. The exception to this

---

\(^6\) Id., §§ 574(a)(1)(Note: If a nonparty participant provided the confidential dispute resolution communication, that participant also must consent in writing.)

\(^7\) Id., §§ 574(a)(2). Information that is otherwise discoverable is not made confidential simply by repeating it in mediation.

\(^8\) Id., §§ 574(a)(3). The statute may be either federal or state.

\(^9\) Id., §§ 574(a)(4). To qualify for this exception, there must be actual court action to direct disclosure, based on one or more of the findings specified in subsections (a)(4) and (b)(5).

\(^10\) Id., § 574(f).

\(^11\) Id., § 574(i). This exception is not available to the parties; only the neutral.

\(^12\) Id., § 574(b)(2)-(5). See notes 70-73, infra.

\(^13\) Id., § 574(b)(7). Examples of a communication generated by the neutral and made available to all parties includes outcome prediction and advisory opinions provided to the parties.
rule is a communication *generated by the mediator* and available to all parties. This provision was added to protect the parties from disclosure of potentially unfavorable information from case evaluations, advisory opinions, or predicted outcomes that are often requested by parties in evaluative ADR proceedings. Since such proceedings are rare in Army workplace mediations, we need not be concerned about them.

2. A party's own communications,76 even if they were made in caucus.

3. Any communication necessary to clarify the meaning of a term in a settlement agreement.77

Notwithstanding the exceptions that could open the joint discussion to outside disclosure by any of the parties, Army EEO policy recommends including in the Agreement to Mediate, signed by the parties before the mediation session commences, a provision that *all* communications made during ADR proceedings be kept confidential.78 This would include joint sessions, a significant expansion of the ADRA's statutory confidentiality protection. However, the ADRA does not expressly prohibit such agreements, and no court has ruled on the issue.79 In guidance issued in late 2000, the Federal ADR Council observed that lack of confidentiality between the parties in joint session hampers free and open discussion, and recommended an agreement between the parties to limit disclosures. In making this recommendation, the Council cautioned that the protection of such an agreement is limited: it binds only the parties to the agreement, and FOIA protection is lost commensurate with the expansion beyond the explicit language of § 574.80 Moreover, the obligation to report certain information that is not specifically addressed in the ADRA, such as fraud, waste and abuse, or matters that may be eligible for whistleblower protection, is probably not affected by an attempt to expand ADRA confidentiality. Otherwise, as a practical matter, communications that occur as part of mediation are widely considered to be "off-limits" to further disclosure, and the parties to mediation are expected to keep it that way.81 A written agreement reflecting that understanding merely reiterates and emphasizes the point.

**The "Waiver" Clause**

What should the mediator do if presented with a request or demand for information that may be confidential under the ADRA? There is a provision in § 574, known as the "waiver clause,"82 that requires the mediator to make a reasonable effort to notify the parties of the demand. A party so notified then has 15 calendar days to decide whether to defend the

76 *Id.,* § 574(b)(1).
77 *Id.,* § 574(b)(6).
78 AR 690-600, ¶ 2-2.c(3).
79 See the IADRWG Steering Committee publication, "Protecting the Confidentiality of Dispute Resolution Proceedings: A Guide for Federal Workplace ADR Program Administrators" (April 2006), at pp. 7-8. This publication is available online at www.adr.gov/pdf/final_confid.pdf.
81 Federal Rule of Evidence 408, which bars introduction of prior settlement offers as evidence in subsequent litigation, reflects this same rationale: protecting settlement discussions from disclosure promotes voluntary settlement efforts, which are favored over litigated outcomes.
82 *Id.,* § 574(e).
neutral against disclosure. Failure to decide within this period amounts to a waiver of any objection to disclosure, and the mediator presumably is free to respond to the demand. Army policy is to not call the mediator as a witness in any subsequent action concerning the same dispute, so in all likelihood, the waiver clause will arise only when the request or demand for disclosure comes from an external source, in a case unrelated to the mediated dispute. A mediator who receives a demand for mediation-related information should immediately inform the office that sponsored the mediation, the EEO office, CPAC, Legal Office, or all three, to determine appropriate course(s) of action. **Never make disclosure your first response!** Fortunately, such demands have been extremely rare, and usually result from lack of awareness of the ADRA. Once the strictures on disclosure by neutrals are pointed out, the demand is withdrawn.

The mediator should always seek legal guidance before responding to a request or demand to disclose information relating to a mediation he or she conducted, even if the request comes from within the mediator’s own agency. It may be that an exception exists that would permit disclosure, but this is not the mediator’s call. Moreover, even if an exception does apply, the preference is to look for disclosure from someone other than the mediator, usually the parties themselves.

**Other Protections from Disclosure**

Just because a piece of information is not confidential under the ADRA does not necessarily mean it is automatically subject to disclosure. The Privacy Act may apply to prevent disclosure if it involves personally identifiable information (PII), or disclosure may be prohibited under another provision of the FOIA, such as medical, personnel, or other similar records. Moreover, the parties may have a contractual agreement to limit disclosure. For example, while a settlement agreement resulting from mediation is not confidential under the ADRA, the parties may want to insert a clause limiting or preventing disclosure of the terms of the agreement. As a contractual provision, a non-disclosure clause in a settlement agreement binds only the specific parties to the agreement. Moreover, the legal enforceability of such clauses is an open question. Both the Army and the Department of Justice disapprove of their inclusion in settlement agreements. Nevertheless, they are not prohibited, and can frequently be found as part of the “boilerplate” language in settlement agreement templates. Protection may also be available under Federal Rule of Evidence 408, which prohibits introduction of evidence of settlement discussions concerning matters in litigation.

**Reporting Fraud, Waste & Abuse, Criminal Conduct, Threats of Violence**

---

83 See AR 690-600, ¶ 2-2.c(3).
84 See AR 690-600, paragraph 2-2, enforces this protection of the neutral in EEO mediation by prohibiting either party from calling the neutral in a subsequent hearing or other proceeding.
87 See Note 120 and accompanying discussion regarding confidentiality clauses and their nexus to Whistleblower protections applicable to nondisclosure agreements purporting to bind the employee to secrecy.
88 Of course, F.R.E. 408 applies only if the case ends up in litigation, which is relatively rare.
When a mediator is also a federal employee, a question may arise about the mediator’s duty to disclose information revealed in confidence that ordinarily carries a duty to disclose, such as credible threats of injury to others, criminal misconduct, fraud, waste and abuse, or perhaps a disclosure that would qualify for whistleblower protection. The exceptions to confidentiality in § 574 do not explicitly extend to disclosures of this type, thus presenting the employee-mediated with a dilemma: do I comply with my duty as a federal employee to report the information, or do I comply with my duty as a mediator to observe and protect confidentiality? Federal agency ADR programs have taken various approaches to this dilemma: the agency ADR policy can specifically exclude such information from confidentiality protection, thus removing it from the reasonable expectation of the parties. Another approach is to include a similar disclaimer in the agreement to mediate, which has a similar effect on parties’ expectations of confidentiality. Another approach is to inform the parties in the pre-mediation interview that such disclosures are not subject to the ADRA confidentiality rules. Finally, the mediator during opening remarks should reinforce the parties’ expectations by informing them that statements alleging or admitting fraud, waste and abuse, criminal misconduct, or threats of violence, are subject to disclosure. In short, there are ways to accommodate the need for confidentiality with the requirement to report certain information. The sample agreements to mediate at Appendices 6 through 8 and the sample Mediator’s Opening Statements at Appendices 10 and 11 contain examples of such advisories.

**Essential Takeaways for the Mediator**

The rules pertaining to confidentiality in mediations are complicated and the solutions are not always apparent. Nevertheless, it is important for ADR administrators and mediators to have a basic understanding of these rules so that they can appropriately protect confidential communications and help define the parties’ reasonable expectations. Beyond that, there are four relatively easy-to-remember takeaways that should be part of every mediator’s toolkit:

- Use the caucus to maximize confidentiality of communications;
- Treat all information received in mediation as confidential for purposes of disclosure;
- Never disclose mediation-related information unless cleared by appropriate legal authority; and
- Remember the waiver rule.

**Post-Mediation Actions and Other ADR Program-Related Tasks**

---

89 The Interagency ADR Working Group Steering Committee has published a comprehensive confidentiality guide written for federal agency ADR program administrators. Its focus is on confidentiality in workplace ADR proceedings. It is available for download at the IADRWG’s web site at [http://www.adr.gov/pdf/final_confid.pdf](http://www.adr.gov/pdf/final_confid.pdf).
Customer Evaluations

All participants in mediation should be asked for feedback as soon as the mediation is completed so that mediation services can be improved as necessary. ADR administrators are free to focus such feedback however they want, but two good focus areas are the process itself, and the mediator. Responses can be anonymous. The ADR administrator should use the responses to determine what, if any, weaknesses need to be addressed for program improvement. It is recommended that the responses be tabulated and the forms themselves be destroyed. A sample feedback form is at Appendix 8.

Records

Most workplace mediations occur in conjunction with another, established dispute resolution process, such as the EEO complaint processing procedure, or a negotiated grievance procedure. Any records generated as a result of mediation, e.g., the agreement to mediate and any settlement agreement, should be included in the official case file for that dispute and that process. Personal notes generated by the mediator and parties during mediation should be collected and destroyed by the mediator at the conclusion of the mediation.

Roster Management

ADR administrators who maintain a roster of local Army mediators need to continually manage it to make sure the right number of mediators for anticipated workload are available, that they get a sufficient number of mediations per specified period to maintain proficiency (a good target is at least one per quarter, or four per year), that they get adequate refresher or supplemental training each year, and that their chain of command is supportive of their mediation duties.
Features and Components of Mediation

Mediation Methods

At its core, mediation is simply a negotiation between disputing parties with the assistance of a neutral third party—the mediator. The scope and nature of that assistance determine the type of mediation rendered. There are actually several mediation methods, suited to the particular needs of the parties and the nature of the dispute. The most common and prevalent method, facilitative mediation, is used extensively in workplace disputes. Other recognized mediation methods are evaluative, transformative, and narrative. While facilitative mediation is most common, and is the preferred method in Army workplace disputes, the other methods are not prohibited, if the parties so desire and if the mediator has the requisite skills to competently serve. Regardless of the particular method used, all guarantee the core values that were discussed in Chapter 1, including party self-determination. Let’s examine each method in more detail.

Facilitative Mediation

In facilitative mediation, the mediator assists the parties to resolve the dispute through dialogue. The mediator doesn’t evaluate the merits of the parties’ legal arguments or the relative value of proposed settlement offers, or render opinions, or decide the issues in dispute. These are the functions of a judge, and a mediator is not a judge! The mediator validates and normalizes each party’s point of view, often in private caucus with each party. Since legal liability is not an issue, settlement does not turn on the legal merits of the dispute. Therefore, the mediator typically need not be a lawyer or a subject matter expert regarding the legal issues in the case. This is particularly useful in mediation of most workplace disputes.

Evaluative Mediation

In contrast to a facilitative mediator, the evaluative mediator’s role is to review the parties’ positions, assess the relative strengths and weaknesses of their legal cases, and provide the parties an independent expert opinion as to likely outcome should the dispute proceed to litigation. The mediator then helps the parties use that information, hopefully to

---

90 The focus in mediation is problem solving, not adjudicating legal liability. All settlements, whether reached through mediation or other dispute resolution process, routinely contain provisions disclaiming any legal liability on anyone’s part.

91 A lawyer or other subject matter expert who is serving as a mediator must inform the parties that his or her role is to mediate the dispute, not offer legal advice or advocate for any party.

92 Although EEO facilitative mediation does not require “expertise,” the EEOC does require the mediator to be familiar with the anti-discrimination statutes enforced by the EEOC and the major theories of recovery. See “Note on EEO Mediation” at p. 25.
reach agreement. The evaluative mediator must be knowledgeable about the law and technical issues that are in dispute, because any outcome must have a basis in law and fact. Evaluative mediators are often also lawyers or subject matter experts, and in many cases are retired judges, or active judges who are otherwise not connected to the dispute. The evaluative mediator may influence the way the parties view the dispute, but he or she can’t force that opinion on the parties or impose a solution.\(^3\) However, the prestige and gravitas that come from the mediator’s expertise (or professional status) often prove to be critical to settlement. Evaluative mediation is most commonly used in government contract disputes and other disputes of a highly technical nature, or involving unusually large dollar amounts, or when the parties want a reality check of the strength of their legal positions.

\textit{Transformative Mediation}

Transformative mediation focuses on the trajectory a conflict has on the parties’ interpersonal relationship, and tries to reverse or modify this trajectory by empowering the parties and recognizing their interests. The overarching goal of transformative mediation is to foster a fundamental improvement, or transformation, of the parties’ relationship and the overall environment in which they interact. This form of mediation is less structured and more free-flowing than evaluative or facilitative mediation, and can be particularly effective in addressing and repairing deeply engrained or long-standing issues that go beyond the immediate dispute. Transformative mediation is used almost exclusively by the U.S. Postal Service to resolve EEO complaints, but its use is relatively rare in Army workplace disputes. However, if a mediator is skilled in the technique and the dispute is characterized by interpersonal relationships or the workplace environment, its situational use may be appropriate, and is not prohibited.

\textit{Narrative Mediation}

Narrative mediation treats a conflict as a clash of competing stories, or narratives, in which the parties have internalized the conflict according to their perceptions, beliefs and values. The goal is to deconstruct the conflict-embedded storyline, and to construct an alternative, positive storyline in its place. This new story displaces the old one and externalizes the conflict, or the source of the conflict, thereby diminishing or negating its influence. From there, compromise is possible. Narrative mediation places heavy reliance on reframing the parties’ negative perceptions to more positive ones. Narrative mediation is relatively new, having first appeared in the 1990’s to resolve disputes in which the parties’ relationship is a central driver of the dispute, such as family issues.

\(^3\) Many prominent ADR practitioners and academics don’t consider evaluative mediation to be “real” mediation. They note that several recognized ADR processes and techniques already employ a subject matter expert (SME) to evaluate the parties’ positions and render an opinion. These include early neutral evaluation (ENE), non-binding arbitration, and outcome prediction. Therefore, the critics maintain, there is no particular need to include it in a facilitative process like mediation. See remarks by Professor Lela Love, Professor of Law, Cardozo School of Law at Yeshiva University, reprinted in Feerick, Izumi, Kovach, and Love, \textit{Standards of Professional Conduct in Alternative Dispute Resolution}, 1995 \textit{Journal of Dispute Resolution}, Volume 1, Issue 1, Page 10 (download at \url{http://scholarship.law.missouri.edu/jdr/vol1995/iss1/6}).
The Interest-Based Negotiation Strategy

Facilitative mediation places a premium on identifying the interests underlying the parties’ positions in the dispute, and finding solutions that meet those interests. This approach hails from the seminal 1981 book, Getting to Yes, written by Roger Fisher and William Ury of the Harvard Negotiation Project. Getting to Yes, now in its third edition (paperback and E-book), posits that almost all human interaction is a negotiation, and that the best agreements are those focusing on the interests that motivate the parties’ positions and demands rather than the positions themselves. This approach has come to be known as “Interest-Based Negotiation” (IBN). IBN converts a dispute from a clash of competing positions to a more manageable discussion of underlying interests. IBN serves as the core framework for facilitative mediation, so we dedicate a good portion of this Handbook to a detailed discussion of the IBN approach to negotiation. Coverage begins at page 40.

The Mediation Process

Mediation has a structure, which can be modified to fit the circumstances. The Army uses a five-stage model, as depicted in Figure 2 below. These stages focus the parties on gathering information, identifying and sharing their interests, and generating options for resolution. The five stages are: (1) the mediator’s opening remarks; (2) the parties’ opening statements; (3) joint session(s); (4) individual caucus(es); and (5) closure.

Figure 2. The 5-Stage Mediation Model.

Getting to Yes is currently in its third edition (Penguin Books, 2011). Since it was first published in 1981, myriad books and training aids have been published expanding on the concept, and the Harvard Program on Negotiation has trained thousands in the method. Getting to Yes is required reading for any facilitative mediator.
The process need not be entirely linear; it often “bounces” back and forth between joint session and caucus, or between caucuses, as required by circumstances and the mediator’s discretion. Also, the mediator may need to make some procedural adjustments if the mediation is being conducted through non-traditional means, such as video conferencing, telephone, or online mediation. Let’s discuss each stage of the model in turn.

**Stage 1: The Mediator’s Opening**

The mediator’s opening remarks formally initiate the mediation session. This is probably the mediator’s first in-person contact with the parties together, focused on the process that is about to unfold. It is, therefore, a crucial part of the proceedings. Aside from establishing the ground rules and general procedures for the mediation session, a good opening should set the tone for the mediation, establish the mediator’s authority, and build trust and confidence in the mediator as a credible and impartial facilitator.

There are several important aspects of the opening statement; some of the most prominent ones are outlined in the following pages.

- **Prepare Your Remarks**

  The mediator should prepare the opening in advance. A live mediation is not the place or time to “wing it.” Many mediators, once they have developed a good opening, always use that same opening (with modifications as necessary to tailor it to the particular proceeding). Good speaking skills are especially helpful for the mediator in the opening. An inexperienced mediator should practice the opening until he/she is thoroughly familiar with it. Rehearsing before a mirror can be remarkably effective in this regard. Once familiar, it is still a good idea to utilize a checklist to ensure you cover all the important points. A sample checklist is provided in Appendix 10 and a sample narrative opening statement is at Appendix 11. Even if scripted, avoid just reading the opening; address remarks directly to each party, using plenty of eye contact. This not only conveys your genuine interest in the parties and their dispute, it establishes credibility and confidence in your abilities as a mediator.

- **Identify Mediator’s Background and Qualifications**

  The first thing a mediator should do in the opening is to introduce himself or herself to the parties. This introduction should include the mediator’s identity and qualifications. The mediator should explain that s/he is qualified to be the neutral because 1) he or she has been duly appointed to be the mediator; and 2) he or she has been trained in mediation. Of course, any prior experience in mediations may also be highlighted. Have parties introduce themselves, state how they would like to be addressed, and verify that each has set aside sufficient time to devote to mediation and has appropriate authority to settle.

- **Address Conflicts of Interest and Impartiality**

  During the opening, the mediator should assert his or her neutrality and impartiality in the process. The mediator should acknowledge any actual or potential conflicts and ask the
parties to do the same. If the mediator is also an Army employee or a union official, it is important for parties to know the mediator’s unit of assignment or union affiliation.\textsuperscript{95} If there are any conflicts or perceived conflicts, do the parties want to continue with the mediator or select someone else? Disclosure of such information ensures that the parties’ consent to the mediator’s continued involvement is fully informed, and increases the parties’ confidence in the mediator.

- **Review the Agreement to Mediate**

  The mediator should next confirm the existence and terms of the agreement to mediate previously signed by the parties or awaiting their signature.\textsuperscript{96} The mediator should ensure the parties’ understanding of the terms of the agreement so there are no misunderstandings later. Furthermore, the mediator may want to use the agreement to mediate as a tool later in the process to move beyond impasse. Getting each party to acknowledge their agreement to mediate makes its use later in the process easier.\textsuperscript{97}

- **Describe the Mediation Process and the Mediator’s Role**

  Go over the stages of mediation and their purposes, beginning with parties’ statements as their opportunity to state their cases without interruption, followed by joint sessions in which parties are expected to fully participate in a good faith search for resolution. Explain the mediator’s role as an impartial facilitator, not a judge: the mediator does not evaluate parties’ claims, render opinions, or take sides. Describe the caucus as a tool for private confidential discussion between the mediator and each party, and the closure, which will be marked either by settlement, or impasse. Answer any questions the parties may have.

- **Establish Ground Rules**

  The mediator will establish ground rules for the mediation. This includes not only explaining the process, but also laying out the mediator’s expectations and “rules of engagement” for the parties to follow.\textsuperscript{98} The mediator should emphasize the collaborative nature of mediation, and encourage the parties to treat each other with respect and civility. The mediator should also review the rules of confidentiality applicable to the mediation. While confidentiality should already have been addressed during case intake or as part of the agreement to mediate, the mediator must ensure the parties understand what can and cannot be held in confidence. The mediator should also get the parties to agree to disposition of personal notes at the end of the session. Ground rules also include more mundane matters such as timing of breaks, location of rest rooms, turning cell phones and other digital devices.

---

\textsuperscript{95} To preserve the appearance of impartiality, an Army employee should never be assigned to the same functional organizational unit as either party. In fact, Army EEO ADR policy prohibits Army mediators who are assigned to the EEO office, CPAC or legal office from mediating disputes arising “within their serviced activities.” AR 690-600, para. 2-2.c(2). This means an EEO counselor also trained as a mediator would not be able to mediate a complaint in her office even if she had no otherwise conflicting involvement in the complaint.

\textsuperscript{96} The agreement to mediate is a good source for information to be included in the opening statement. Sample agreements to mediate are found in Appendices 7 and 8.

\textsuperscript{97} See the discussion on impasse at page 55 for more on this use of the agreement.

\textsuperscript{98} Some sample rules are included in the sample mediator’s opening statement at Appendix 10.
off, etc. Finally, the mediator should thank the parties for being willing to attempt to settle their dispute and assert a note of confidence that they will be successful. Ground rules applicable to the parties are equally applicable to their representatives. A best practice is to post the ground rules on a wall, or copy them and hand them out to the parties, so that if the conversation begins departing from civility, or a party is balking at something previously agreed to, like destroying personal notes, the mediator can remind them of the rules they previously agreed to.

**Stage 2: Parties’ Opening Statements**

Each party has the opportunity to make an opening statement. The party asserting the claim being mediated goes first. The mediator should give to each party whatever time he or she needs to state his or her side of the dispute, uninterrupted by the other side. This may be the first time that the parties hear the other side’s view on the issues. Because of this, the mediator should allow both parties to fully explain their side even if they become emotional. Venting by parties often is the first step in moving toward resolution. Sometimes a party may want to use charts or graphs or other exhibits during their opening; their use can be helpful, but this is the mediator’s discretionary call.

It is very important that the mediator listen closely to the opening statements, paying careful attention to the facts and issues as articulated by the parties. Many times the issues as defined by the parties in their openings are different from those articulated in the complaint or grievance. Often the mediator can learn from a party’s opening statement the hidden concerns or interests actually motivating the dispute. This type of information is invaluable for helping the parties turn their attention away from positions and toward interests.99

Parties’ opening statements can provide a clue as to how far apart the parties are at the onset. This will give the mediator an initial view of the challenge ahead as well as helping to determine when and if caucuses should be utilized. Of course, the attitudes of the parties and the ability of each party to articulate their positions will also be evident. This information will assist the mediator in determining who may need a caucus more often and how much the mediator will need to help a party understand the other party’s views.

**Stage 3: Joint Session**100

The joint session (or joint discussion) is the first opportunity for the parties and the mediator to interact. The mediator might start the joint session by summarizing the parties’ opening statements to ensure accurate understanding of the issues as they see them, and asking each side what they hope to achieve in mediation. Clarifying questions can be asked of each party if necessary to identify or isolate the issues and interests. This is also an opportunity to begin assisting the parties in shifting the focus from their positions (legal or otherwise) to a discussion of their underlying interests, and to explore possible options for

---

99 See the discussion of Interest-Based Negotiation, beginning on page 40.
100 Joint sessions are also called joint discussions. Either term is acceptable.
meeting those interests. Sometimes lobbing a “toss-up” question asking for ideas will get the conversation going. Be mindful, however, that caucus may be the more appropriate forum for more sensitive issues.

It is preferable that parties direct their comments to each other rather than the mediator, and the mediator should remind them that mediation is their process and to direct their comments to each other, unless it’s a question or information intended for the mediator. The degree and speed of the mediator’s withdrawal from the conversation is case-specific and depends on how the parties are able to interact, and whether the emotions or communication abilities of the parties make unassisted, face-to-face discussion productive, or even possible. If the parties are unable to communicate with each other, the mediator should consider serving as a buffer between the two, even if that means moving between caucuses rather than presiding over increasingly contentious joint sessions.101

Stage 4: The Caucus

A unique and important feature of mediation is the caucus, a private meeting between the mediator and each party separately. Unlike matters discussed in joint session which are generally available to all participants, matters disclosed to the mediator in caucus are highly confidential; the mediator cannot disclose anything a party says in caucus without the party’s approval, unless disclosure is required by law. This makes the caucus particularly useful to defuse tensions, to address matters the party doesn’t want to discuss openly, to float ideas for settlement, to critically assess the strengths and weaknesses of the party’s position, or for any other purpose where privacy is preferred. In addition to the standard caucus session between mediator and parties individually, the mediator may also caucus with herself or himself. Caucus between co-mediators is essential to ensure unity of purpose and division of duties. The number, timing, length, and order of who the mediator caucuses with first are largely driven by circumstances and are discretionary with the mediator.

The first time the mediator caucuses with a party, he or she must advise the party up front that anything said to the mediator is confidential and will not be shared with the other party unless the caucusing party authorizes sharing it, or the law requires it. At the end of the caucus session the mediator must ask the party whether any of the matters discussed can be shared with the other side. This is critical! You do not want to have to “guess” whether something may be disclosed to the other side. In subsequent caucuses, it is a best practice to remind the party of the continuing need to maintain confidentiality.

Although not common, occasionally a mediator may need to request a caucus with one or both of the parties’ representatives alone, without their clients. This may be necessary to address behavioral issues that are disrupting the mediation, or to discuss possible lines of discussion that would be more effective coming from the representatives. Any concerns the mediator has with a representative’s behavior in joint session should always be addressed

101 Moving between caucuses is often referred to as “shuttle mediation” because the mediator shuttles back and forth between the separated parties, serving as their conduit for discussion. Shuttle mediation requires a mediator with well-developed listening and communication skills to accurately present each party’s respective contributions to the discussion, while maintaining the appropriate degree of confidentiality.
privately, outside the presence of the client. Caucusing with a party in the absence of the representative should be avoided unless absolutely necessary, and then only if cleared in advance with the party and the party’s representative. Finally, the mediator can always caucus with himself or herself if needed to maintain composure or plot the way ahead.

**A Note on the Caucus in Online Dispute Resolution (ODR)**

Non-traditional mediation formats may present special challenges for the caucus. Some ODR platforms allow private one-on-one conversations between participants using private chats and other technologies, but older technologies like telephone and phone-based videoconferencing may not. It is important for the mediator to understand the technological capabilities of the medium being used before attempting mediation using non-traditional means. Mediators using an ODR or other non-traditional platform to conduct mediation for the first time should be co-mediated by someone having experience with such platforms.

**Stage 5: Closure**

At some point, after joint sessions and caucuses, the mediation process will come to a close, either with an agreement and settlement, or with no agreement (impasse).

When settlement no longer seems possible (i.e., the parties are at a stalemate and no further movement appears likely, or a party has withdrawn from mediation altogether), the mediator should declare an impasse and terminate the session. Despite the failure to reach a resolution, the mediator should thank the parties for availing themselves of the process and encourage them by recounting any progress that was made during the mediation (including perhaps the mere fact that they actually talked to each other). The mediator should ensure the parties know who to contact for information regarding their options now that mediation has concluded without resolving the dispute. Even if the mediation fails to reach a resolution, it is not unusual for the parties to reopen settlement discussions later on, so never assume that a mediation that ends in impasse is the end of the line, because often it’s not.

In cases that settle, the mediator works with the parties to refine the terms of settlement to ensure common understanding and agreement. Once the mediator is satisfied that the terms accurately reflect the parties’ actual intent and that all issues have been resolved to the parties’ mutual satisfaction, the terms should be reduced to a written settlement agreement\(^\text{102}\) for review and signature.\(^\text{103}\) Partial settlements, i.e., settlements that purport to resolve some, but not all, issues, are possible, but are typically not favored; one of the

---

\(^\text{102}\) Many locations require settlement agreements to be drafted by the legal office, so this may not apply. Even so, the mediator in most cases still must draft the specific terms agreed to before giving them to the servicing labor counselor for incorporation into the settlement agreement.

\(^\text{103}\) In EEO matters, if mediation is successful, the mediator will supply the EEO officer of the terms agreed upon so the settlement agreement can be prepared. The servicing labor counselor will review the draft agreement for legal sufficiency before the parties sign the agreement. See AR 690-600, ¶ 2-3.g, 3-7.d.
reasons for attempting ADR in the first place is to wrap all disputed issues into one resolution, including those pending in other forums.\textsuperscript{104} Settlements are discussed in more detail beginning on page 55.

**Interest-Based Negotiation (IBN)**

*Introduction: Redefining Positions as Interests to Generate Options for Resolution*

The IBN negotiation model introduced by Fisher and Ury in *Getting to Yes* is the foundation of modern facilitative mediation. The essential idea behind IBN is that parties are much more likely to commit to an agreement when their interests are met than they are when confronted with take-it-or-leave-it positions and ultimatums. IBN shifts the focus from competing positions to the interests that underlie the positions, usually a much more promising path to agreement. *All* negotiations ultimately involve the apportionment and distribution of *something*. It may be tangible (money, benefits) or intangible (better communication, improved work performance, more respect), but in the end, there is a “pie” that must be divided. Position-based negotiation strategies tend to view “the pie” as a fixed volume, so that any outcome that benefits one party must impose a corresponding cost on the other, a zero-sum game. Anything other than splitting the pie down the middle results in a “win” for one party and a “loss” for the other. Even splitting the pie equally, i.e., a “tie,” often produces an unsatisfactory outcome for both parties.

Suppose in a negotiation one party prevails using a positional negotiation strategy, emphasizing his or her power, or other advantage, over the other side. What is the impact on the parties’ relationship if they have to continue to work together or otherwise deal with one another? Is trust restored, confidence improved? Or are parties trapped by resentment and victimhood? IBN rejects the stark win-lose alternatives found in positional negotiation. Instead of the zero-sum game, IBN strives to “expand the pie,” giving each side something more, or perhaps something else, than they had when they started, even if it’s less than was initially demanded. This approach produces the oft-repeated “win-win” scenario. Most importantly, by striving to satisfy interests, IBN promotes better working relationships.

Admittedly, this all sounds pretty good in theory, but how does it work in practice? If the parties are serious about resolving their problem, and if they diligently pursue the IBN framework, there is a very good chance of success. One-on-one negotiations often fail because the parties don’t fully abandon their positional thinking to focus on the interests driving those positions, and there is no impartial third party to help them overcome that thinking. Moving from a position to an interest is not easy. It requires the parties to understand the other side’s point of view, even if they don’t agree, and it usually entails compromise. People don’t like to compromise, especially on things they feel strongly about. They want to “win.” In mediation, winning has to mean something other than “total victory;”

\textsuperscript{104} An agreement that resolves issues in different cases into one comprehensive settlement is referred to as a “global settlement.” Mediation is well-suited to producing global settlements, which makes it especially attractive as a vehicle for terminating protracted litigation in multiple forums.
otherwise no dispute would settle. Winning doesn’t have to be a zero-sum game; both sides can gain something of value at the same time, even if it’s not what they originally demanded. The techniques taught in mediation training, and discussed in this Chapter, are intended to help parties to a dispute reach that goal. The framework for this endeavor is IBN. In the next several pages, we discuss the principles of IBN in some depth, both as an introduction to those unfamiliar with the process and as a refresher for those more experienced.

**The Five Elements of IBN**

There are five key elements of IBN: (1) Separating the *people* from the *problem*; (2) Focusing on *interests* not *positions*; (3) Creating *options* for mutual gain; (4) Using *objective criteria* to ensure commitment to the agreement; and (5) Knowing and developing your “BATNA.” We’ll discuss each in more detail. For now, the first four principles are internal to the IBN process itself and are key to a successful outcome. The fifth, BATNA, is an acronym for “Best Alternative to a Negotiated Agreement,” and is concerned solely with things the parties can do *on their own* if they can’t reach an agreement. In other words, BATNA is a negotiator’s *best* option for satisfying an interest should the negotiation fail. BATNA is a significant factor in all negotiations, not just interest-based negotiations, because it provides a benchmark against which any negotiated solution must be measured. All five principles of IBN fit together, like a jigsaw puzzle. See Figure 3. A mediator must intimately understand these elements in order to apply them as part of the facilitative mediation method. Reading *Getting to Yes* is a good start. Our discussion just touches the surface.

![Figure 3. The Five Elements of IBN.](image)

---

Element 1: Separate the People from the Problem

Workplace conflicts are usually caused or aggravated by the personalities involved. Animosity, distrust, blame, and other negative personal issues get in the way of objectivity in dealing with the problem. Perceptions, emotions, and communications are unique to each individual, and can heavily influence the likelihood of a successful outcome. So, the first order of business in the IBN approach is to focus attention on the problem, not the people. Three problem areas must be confronted: perceptions, emotions, and communications.

Perceptions

Our interaction with the world is filtered by our subjective perceptions, and they differ with each of us. People who disagree with each other view their disagreement quite differently. They typically perceive their side to be the “right” side and the other side to be the “wrong” side, and they develop positions based on those perceptions. So the mediator’s first challenge is to explore the parties’ perceptions and understand how each side may honestly view the same issue so differently. How does the mediator do that? By asking questions (e.g., “So tell me, how do you see the problem?” or, “Why do you think they feel that way?”). Then that view must be shared with the other side. The purpose of this back-and-forth is to get each side to understand the other side’s thinking, even if they don’t agree with it. Getting to Yes co-author William Ury put it this way: “The single most important skill in negotiation is the ability to put yourself in the other side’s shoes. If you are trying to change their thinking, you need to begin by understanding what their thinking is.”106 That means listening to them, not just to formulate a response, but to understand where they’re coming from. This helps each side to understand their competing positions better (without having to agree with them) and uncover the interests underlying those positions. Because interests tend to reflect genuine needs, they are more resilient to biased perceptions.

The mediator should defuse any negative signals, expressed by either side, as soon as possible. If you’re the mediator, be aware of your own biases (we all have them) and resist the temptation to judge each side’s views through the lens of your own biases. Never assume your view is the same as a party’s (it’s not). To avoid this trap, encourage the parties to openly discuss their perceptions, preferably with each other, rather than drawing assumptions. Use open-ended questions to each party to see how the other side views the issue. This can be done either in caucus or in joint session.

Emotions

Emotions are present in every dispute. They can’t be prevented and shouldn’t be ignored, but they do need to be managed. Emotions play a big role in how parties visualize their dispute: regardless of a claim’s asserted legal basis, certain fundamental values float to the surface: a desire for justice and fairness, to be treated with respect, and a sense of self-worth, belonging, and contributing. When people feel one or more of these values has been denied them because of the actions of another, they often get emotional. Rather than shutting down

---

emotion, or letting it rage uncontrollably, the mediator needs to manage it to get to the crux of the issue. Here are three suggestions: first, allow the party to vent (without it turning into a rant). Sometimes just letting off steam is all that’s needed (more on venting at page 52). Second, ask questions to discern what’s driving the emotion, and use that information to attack the problem (e.g., “I can see that you’re upset—can you help me understand what’s going on?”). Third, try to redirect negative emotions into positive ones. For example, if lack of respect at work is an underlying issue, try focusing the discussion on the complainant’s positive contributions to the mission. Of course, unbridled emotion can be counterproductive, so the mediator needs to carefully monitor the discussion and be prepared to call a recess or caucus if things get too heated. In extreme cases the mediation may need to be terminated.

Communications

Communication problems are often at the root of the dispute. Poor communication leads to misunderstandings. Misunderstandings lead to disagreements. Disagreements lead to discord. Discord leads to disputes. In some cases, communication has broken down completely. Good communication is therefore a must for resolving the dispute. Without communication there can be no dialogue, and without dialogue there can be no resolution. Mediation is a tremendous tool for creating or restoring communication between the parties. Even if the dispute doesn’t settle, lanes of communication opened up in mediation can lay the foundation for future settlement discussions and, more importantly, a better working relationship that can avoid future misunderstandings. In fostering communications between the parties, the mediator has a dual responsibility to ensure through questioning that he or she has a correct and clear understanding of what the parties are saying, and to ensure that each party has a correct and clear understanding of the statements of the other party. To this end, the mediator must listen carefully so as to be sure of each party’s meaning. The mediator also must speak clearly and plainly, and ensure that his or her statements and questions are clearly understood by the parties. Active listening techniques are tools the mediator uses to ensure full understanding. This may seem like a small point, but simple differences between what was meant and what was heard are often the greatest impediments to agreement. It is essential that the parties and the mediator be on the same page, especially when there is an agreement purporting to resolve the dispute. Useful information on communication skills for the mediator, including active listening, questioning, and rephrasing and reframing, are at Appendix 11.

To recap: successful negotiation that results in all parties getting their needs met starts with separating the people from the problem. Eliminating or mitigating the personal barriers of perception, emotion and poor communication allows us to attack the problem, not the people, usually with much better results.

➢ **Element 2: Focus On Interests Not Positions**

Interests are the parties’ needs and desires that motivate their positions in a dispute. Everyone in a dispute has interests. Unlike positions, which tend to be one-dimensional (i.e., only one outcome is possible), interests are multi-faceted. Substantive interests concern the
issues actually being negotiated (i.e., the reasons for the dispute); process interests concern the way in which the substantive issues are going to be decided; relationship interests concern the importance of maintaining a relationship with the other side, vis-à-vis the substance of the negotiation; and principle interests concern the parties' leaving the negotiation satisfied that the outcome is fair, reasonable, and satisfies moral values.

Positions tend to focus on the past, to actions already taken and things already said and done. By contrast, interests focus on the future, the way ahead. The future is much more flexible than the past, so it presents a much more fertile ground for good ideas. Every negotiation (or mediation) starts with an opening position. A position is a declarative claim or demand for something. Take the statement: “You illegally discriminated against me and I am entitled to $300,000 in damages for my injuries!” There are actually three positions in this statement: a claim that management illegally discriminated against you; a claim that it caused injury; and a demand for money as a remedy for that injury. In all likelihood, these claims will be met by an equally positional retort: “We did nothing illegal and don’t owe you anything!” So long as the discussion is lodged at these opposing positions, forward movement is impossible. Rather than working in the rich fertile soil of the future, you’re scratching in the hardscrabble of the past.

![Positions vs. Interests](image)

**Figure 4.** Positions vs. Interests

Instead of bouncing competing positions back and forth, let’s ask what’s motivating them. What are the parties trying to accomplish? Why are they taking the positions they’re taking? What do they hope to gain, and what will fulfill their wants or needs? These questions are intended to discern the parties’ interests. A position can be satisfied only by acceding to it. In our hypothetical discrimination claim, the only way for management to satisfy the complainant’s position is to admit guilt and fork over the $300,000; the only way for the
complainant to satisfy management’s position is to withdraw her claim entirely, give up any claim to relief, and release the Government from all further liability. Satisfying both positions at the same time is impossible. The solution lies not at the extremes, but somewhere in between. Interests can be satisfied in more ways than one, giving the parties much more flexibility in their search for a solution. For example, perhaps the perception of discrimination is really a complaint about the general attitude of disrespect that permeates the entire workplace, and is not directed at one particular group or individual, thus reducing the claim for damages substantially, while opening up other possible avenues for repairing the real problem.

In most cases, positions are the part of the dispute we can readily see; the visible part of the iceberg. The interests animating the party’s positions are much more massive, but are submerged and not readily visible (Figure 4). We ignore interests—both ours, and the other side’s—at our peril.

Unlike positions, which compete with each other, interests can coexist. A shared, or common, interest is one that both parties have, despite their differences. For example, in a typical workplace dispute, both parties usually have an interest in the organization’s success. Any solution that furthers this interest is likely to get a “Yes!” from both sides. A compatible interest is one that can be satisfied by a single solution that also satisfies a different interest. For example, management needs to get more of its people trained in a new program coming on-line; an employee wants training to be more competitive in job actions. These are not the same interest, but they are compatible because offering the program training to the employee serves management’s interest in getting more people trained, while also serving the employee’s interest in making himself more marketable. Interests can coexist; positions can’t. This simple concept explains why IBN is so powerful. Examples of common interests in workplace disputes can be found at Appendix 12.

Parties negotiating a resolution to a dispute often do not divulge their interests on their own, so don’t expect them to just offer them up. You may have to tease them out, especially the ones that are not as close to the surface of the dispute. Use joint sessions or caucus, or both, to get the parties thinking about interests: theirs and their counterpart’s. Identify the substance, process, relationship, and principle interests to ensure options that satisfy all four facets. This will help to recast the dispute as a joint, collaborative search for a solution rather than an adversarial clash of opposing positions. If the mediator has taken the advice we gave in the previous discussion of perceptions, this should be a manageable task.

➢ **Element 3: Create Options for Mutual Gain**

Once interests are uncovered, options for satisfying those interests can be brainstormed. These potential solutions should attempt to address issues and concerns of each party. The mediator does not propose “the” solution, but may throw out ideas for parties’ consideration, especially if the parties are struggling to come up with their own ideas. Ask appropriate questions of the parties to elicit potential solutions from them. It’s more difficult for a party to disavow an idea when he’s the one who proposed it. Frequently, both parties share some common interests, making it easier to generate options to meet these shared interests, as
depicted in Figure 5. While not necessarily sufficient to resolve the dispute, finding shared interests or other areas of agreement provides momentum to tackle the more difficult issues in which the parties’ interests do diverge.

Figure 5. Options for Mutual Gain.

Option development can be impeded by various barriers, most of them of our own making, such as premature judgments, assuming there is only one solution (when others may be available) and believing that an option benefitting one side necessarily must disadvantage the other (the “zero sum game”). Brainstorming helps the parties broaden proposed options, search for solutions that benefit both sides, and avoid prematurely dismissing solutions as unworkable. The mediator should never strong-arm or pressure any party in this procedure. Further, the mediator must remember that his or her role is to expand options, not limit them by making subjective judgments or comments regarding the merits of a proposal. A common mistake made by mediators is to grab on to what they think is the “right” or “best” solution, without first determining whether that solution actually addresses a party’s interest. Before marking a proposal as a good candidate for resolution, be sure it actually satisfies an interest.

➢ **Element 4: Insist on Objective Criteria**

After brainstorming options for resolving the dispute, the parties have to begin separating the more promising ones from those that have less merit or aren’t workable. The best strategy for narrowing and selecting options for resolution is to evaluate them using objective criteria. A good settlement today must meet the parties’ interest in principles, i.e., is it fair, does it comport with my moral values, and will I still be committed to its terms weeks, months or even years from now? Agreeing on the criteria to employ builds long-term commitment to the solution. This is critical, because an agreement that does not have this commitment is a candidate for one or both parties developing “buyer’s remorse” down the road, which defeats the whole purpose.
Often parties can describe in broad terms the settlement they desire, but may not be able to articulate the details of such a settlement. There may be situations when a need to develop objective criteria is not necessary if the parties readily identify options that are agreeable. On the other hand, when parties compromise their original positions in order to settle their disagreement, they want to be assured that they’re getting a good deal. How do they know they’re getting a good deal? The answer: objective criteria.

Objective criteria give the parties a means of evaluating settlement options fairly, using standards that both parties credit. Objective criteria can limit the effects of reactive devaluation. Moreover, parties are much more likely to comply with and carry through on terms of a settlement that they each view as legitimate, and objective criteria provide legitimacy. Objective criteria include past practice, industry standards, accepted references such as a used car guide to measure the proposed settlement, or any other criterion so long as the parties agree to its legitimacy. Even the result of a coin toss can qualify, if the parties freely agree in advance to accept the result of a coin-toss. Once the parties develop options for resolving their dispute, the mediator can walk each option through the criteria developed at this stage to help the parties determine whether the option meets the interests of the parties. Sometimes the objective criteria can become the settlement. Both parties, for instance, might be willing to agree to follow industry standards or other independent criteria. Once this agreement has been reached, the only thing that remains is to research the details of the criteria.

- **Element 5: Understand and Develop Your BATNA**

  The goal of any negotiation is to acquire or achieve something you can’t get or do on your own. If you can get what you want on your own, negotiation with someone else seems rather pointless. This is the concept behind BATNA. In every negotiation, and every mediation, each party has a BATNA—the best they can do on their own—that doesn’t depend on what the other side does. Parties in a negotiation or mediation should always know what their options are for meeting their interests if they can’t reach agreement, and which option is the best available. That’s the bright line where mediation is no longer worthwhile. Beyond that point, a party would be a fool to keep mediating. Short of that point, however, he’d be a fool to walk away.

  Every participant in mediation should think about the answers to these four questions: (1) What is the best outcome I can achieve through mediation? (2) What can I do on my own to serve my interests if the mediation breaks down and we fail to agree? (3) Which of these options is the best? And (4) Is this option better or worse than what I can achieve through a mediated settlement? If a resolution that can be achieved in mediation is better than one’s BATNA, stay and mediate for that resolution. If it’s worse than the BATNA, walk away.

**The Mediation Dynamic**

---

107 Reactive devaluation is described on pages 48-49.
Thus far we have examined the 5-stage mediation model as the “infrastructure” of mediation, and IBN as the analytical model for resolving the dispute. But the third leg of this stool is the communication skills of the mediator. Mediation relies on dialogue between the parties to produce a solution to the problem. The mediator facilitates and, if necessary, helps the parties open and maintain that dialogue. The main aspects of these communication skills are addressed in “Tools to Avoid or Overcome Impasse,” beginning on page 50. These skills must be developed and honed through experience.

Dealing with Impasse – Overcoming Barriers to Agreement

The first response to a dispute is usually an attempt by the parties to resolve it themselves through individual negotiations. Unfortunately, even with the best of intentions, disputing parties frequently run into barriers that make it difficult or impossible to settle their differences on their own. Introduction of a neutral third party can help overcome many of these barriers, making settlement possible. Even so, impasse is still a constant threat in mediation, as it is in unassisted negotiations. In this section, we discuss the major barriers to agreement, and the tools available to the mediator for avoiding or overcoming them.

Emotional Barriers

As we have previously noted, emotions often get entangled in the problem, making resolution more difficult. The need to vent or save face, or the desire to punish the other side, must be accounted for and accommodated, to a point. Unchecked emotions become an impediment to agreement. This is especially true in one-on-one negotiations between the parties themselves, because there is no moderating influence. A mediator can serve as a buffer for emotions, keeping them in check and channeling them in a positive direction. For example, a timely caucus session can help defuse tensions and get a party back on track.

Reactive Devaluation

Parties on opposite sides of the negotiating table often view each other with suspicion, so they will view with that suspicion any offer or idea that originates from the other side. In such a scenario, a party’s first reaction to the offer or proposal is to reject it outright because of its source, not its relative merit. This is called reactive devaluation, and it prevents otherwise good ideas from getting their due consideration. When both sides engage in this pattern of behavior, impasse often follows. A mediator can reduce or eliminate the effect of reactive devaluation by serving as the source or conduit for exchanging ideas so that they appear to come from the mediator, not the other side.

The Negotiator’s Dilemma

The IBN model encourages the parties to engage in open and candid discussion about their interests. A party in a one-on-one negotiation may fear that being candid may open her up to unfair advantage by the other side, so she holds back. Holding back this information
may limit the discussion to a back-and-forth debate over positions, which inevitably leads to impasse. Mediation offers the confidential caucus as a means of overcoming this reticence, by providing a safe environment to disclose information.

**Loss/Risk Aversion**

People treat gains and losses differently when it comes to decisions whether to settle or litigate. Studies show that people tend to be risk-averse when they stand to gain, but will gamble on the outcome when faced with the possibility of loss. When a settlement proposal is perceived as a loss (for example, the payment of money), parties are prone to reject the perceived loss, and gamble on litigation to get a better outcome, even if that outcome is highly unlikely. When a party sees a proposal as a gain (as in, “I can finally get this claim off my desk!”), he is more likely to accept it as a “sure thing,” even if he would probably do better by going to court. A pertinent mediation technique is to help the parties perceive a proposal as a gain, not a loss, which increases the chance of acceptance.

**Judgmental Overconfidence**

Parties usually inflate the strength and value of their cases, and minimize or ignore the weaknesses. This tendency afflicts lawyers and laymen alike. As a result, they may refuse an otherwise good offer, thinking they can do better in litigation (see discussion of loss/risk aversion above). Judicious use of reality checking by the mediator can help parties view their positions more objectively. Reality checking is an important tool in the mediator’s toolkit, and is discussed in greater detail beginning on page 53.

**Information Imbalance**

Parties in a dispute usually get most of their information from their own sources, which are often biased in their favor. For example, if management’s only source of information from the employee is the complaint, and all the rest of its information comes from the supervisor and other management officials, it’s likely that management’s case is going to be skewed in favor of management’s view of the facts. The converse holds true for the complainant, who generally does not pull information from management sources. A mediator can equalize the parties’ access to information so both sides are working with the same set of facts, which usually produces better outcomes.

**Negotiation Approaches and Strategies**

In some cases, a party has no real desire to reach a settlement. It may be due to a conscious strategy choice (e.g., to impose a “take-it-or-leave-it” proposal with no real expectation of acceptance), or an ulterior motive (e.g., to obtain free discovery, or to just hear what the other side has to say). Any of these behaviors belies a good-faith effort to resolve the dispute. The mediator is under no obligation to accommodate parties who demonstrate that they are not serious about cooperating in the mediation process. On the other hand, if the individual’s behavior is the result of a negotiation strategy that is capable of shifting to a more collaborative mode, the mediator may have something to work with.
**Other Causes of Impasse**

Other factors can increase the chance of impasse, even when a mediator is involved. One of the most common is “phantom parties.” These are individuals who are not physically present, but wield significant power or authority over the outcome. For the Army, this includes anyone in the chain of command. For the employee, it may be a spouse or other family member. The mediator must accommodate this reality, so long as it does not materially interfere with the quality of the mediation process. Another factor is lack of preparation, which can lead to unrealistic expectations. Parties who don’t understand the mediation process or its limitations are at risk for impasse. The tools discussed below can help the mediator avoid impasse in these situations.

**Tools to Avoid or Overcome Impasse**

These barriers to settlement can often be avoided or overcome through the effective application of mediation skills and tools. Here’s where a capable, experienced mediator can make a difference. An experienced mediator finds it easier to recognize early on where the impasse “pressure points” are and what needs to be done to try to combat them. Even so, there are cases where the parties are so dug in that even the best mediators are stymied. Fortunately, these cases are the exception not the rule. Let’s look at the major tools the mediator can use to avoid or break through impasse.108

- **Tool 1: Active Listening**

Disputes that end up in mediation are often the product of poor or non-existent communication between the parties. If nothing else, mediation focuses on communication problems because mediation is communication. Communication has two major components: speaking, and listening. While speaking is important, it’s actually listening that is the more critical of the two. It’s been said that we were born with two ears and one mouth for a reason. And it’s not just listening, but how we listen that’s key. *Active listening* is listening to understand, not to respond; understanding not just the content of the words being said, but their context as well, and validating that you heard and understood correctly.

The active listener conveys an appreciation that the speaker feels strongly about what was said, and understands why the speaker feels strongly about it. Agreement with or sympathy for the statement are not required; only understanding. Techniques like *rephrasing, reframing*, and *open-ended questions*109 are the active listener’s stock-in-trade. Therefore, they’re the mediator’s stock-in-trade. These techniques help to ensure that what was said is what was heard, and what was meant is what was understood. Since we all interpret what we hear differently, it’s essential that the mediator does not fall into the trap of confusing what was heard with what was meant, or assuming he or she got it right the first time.

---

108 Additional tips for getting past impasse can be found in Appendices 14 and 15. A great resource for any discussion on impasse and how to avoid it, is Professor Bill Ury’s book *Getting Past No: Negotiating in Difficult Situations* (Bantam Books 1991), a “must-read” for any mediator.

109 More on these techniques in the discussion of Tools 2 and 4, reality checking and reframing the narrative.
time. Make sure the parties understand this, and avoid this trap too. In addition to the verbal techniques like rephrasing and questioning, the active listener also uses non-verbal cues, like eye contact and orienting the body towards the speaker (without violating personal space), to convey to the speaker that he or she is being heard, and heard correctly.

Just as active listening provides positive reinforcement for the parties, “un-active listening” does the opposite. Arguing with or analyzing the speaker conveys the perception that you are thinking against the speaker. Minimizing or dismissing the speaker’s message, or trying to direct or steer the discussion, conveys the perception that you are thinking for the speaker. Any of these must be avoided by the mediator, and they should be discouraged in the parties as well.

➢ Tool 2: Reality Checking

Reality checking, or testing, is a technique the mediator uses to help the parties make an objective, realistic assessment of their negotiating positions. One of the most common uses of reality checking is to test a party’s confidence that his or her case will ultimately prevail if it ends up being adjudicated. As we have noted in the discussion of judgmental overconfidence on page 49, most disputants tend to overvalue the strengths and ignore the weaknesses of their cases, and this tendency afflicts both sides of the dispute. Other issues ripe for reality checking are the drawbacks to litigation, such as delays, expenses, impact to morale in the workplace, and other similar downsides that may have been overlooked. Reality checking is useful to help move a party from a positional bargaining approach to a more realistic discussion of interests. Reality checking should always be reserved for caucus.

You might think that reality checking turns the mediator into an evaluative mediator, in violation of the principle of party self-determination. It does not. In evaluative mediation, the mediator evaluates. In reality checking, the party evaluates. The mediator simply asks questions of the parties that invite them to evaluate their positions and the possible outcomes if the case goes forward, hopefully with a more objective eye. These are questions that the parties could or should have asked themselves. Suitable questions might ask the claimant how he or she would meet the burden of proving a prima facie case, or ask management how it would defend the claim if it went to hearing. Or perhaps the mediator could ask each party how they would argue the other side’s case if their roles were reversed. Another option is to ask each party if they have consulted with an attorney or other expert, and if so, what their take is. Sometimes parties won’t volunteer that information on their own. Other questions could explore the procedural aspects of litigation or other formal procedures and what the effect would be, including costs, time and impact on careers and continuing working relationships. When one understands the risks and pitfalls of one’s case, settlement offers that were once dismissed as unacceptable may now seem more attractive.

---

110 Avoid expressing an opinion on the substantive or procedural merits of a party’s case, even if you’re qualified by skill or training to give such an opinion, unless it’s an evaluative mediation.
Appendices 15 and 16 outline the elements required to prove various EEO claims that the mediator might use to craft questions for reality checking. It is not necessary to ask tough, hard-hitting questions, nor is it appropriate to cross-examine the party. Open-ended, non-threatening questions that do not suggest a particular answer are best. For example, instead of asking a leading question like, “Don’t you think the EEOC would find against you given the fact that you scored much lower than the selectee?” the mediator might ask, “How do you think the EEOC would view the difference in scores with regard to your discrimination claim?” The latter question does not suggest a particular answer or telegraph an opinion about the merits of the case, but it should get the party thinking about how an outside decision-maker might view the case, and how the party could meet that scrutiny.

Reality checking seems to be particularly useful when the parties are unrepresented, because they may not have had the benefit of an objective, knowledgeable review of their case. But it’s also useful even when parties have legal representation. One would hope that attorneys representing their clients in mediation have already given their client an honest assessment of the merits and value of their cases, but don’t assume that to be the case. Asking counsel for their views of the case, in caucus, can serve the same purpose as asking a party who has no representation. Such a question does not give an opinion or argue the merits of the case (not relevant in mediation), but does ensure that if the case ends up in impasse, it’s not because the parties didn’t have a clue about how strong or weak their cases really are.

➤ **Tool 3: Take a Walk in Their Shoes**

We have visited this concept before in the IBN discussion. Understanding the other side’s point of view is critical in any negotiation. Focus the parties on what each must do to meet the other side’s needs. This not only establishes good faith and builds trust, it provides negotiation leverage a party might otherwise not have. Thinking first about satisfying one side’s interests makes it easier for them to meet your own. Why is this relevant to the mediator? Because this is a negotiating environment most likely to avoid impasse and reach resolution, and that is the mediator’s (and the parties’) ultimate goal.

➤ **Tool 4: Reframe the Narrative**

In most workplace disputes the parties have a negative view of each other and the issue in dispute. Their focus is on who’s to blame or who’s at fault for things that are occurring now or that happened in the past. But mediation is all about the future, and it’s the mediator’s job to get the parties to focus on the future by reframing the narrative. This is not easy. In fact, reframing is probably the mediator’s toughest challenge, especially when negative feelings have built up over months, years, even decades!

---

111 While useful for asking open-ended questions, these outlines are not intended or suitable for determining whether the employee has made out a prima facie case of discrimination which, as we have observed, is not an appropriate inquiry in facilitative mediation.

112 Remember Bill Ury’s admonishment in *Getting Past No*: “The single most important skill in negotiation is the ability to put yourself in the other side’s shoes.” See Note 97 and accompanying discussion on page 41.
Reframing is accomplished through questioning, usually conducted in caucus to encourage honest and candid responses. There is no blueprint; each case is different. Below are two examples of how the mediator might use questions to reframe the parties’ view of the issues and each other.

**Example 1 of reframing:** Carla complains that Steve, her boss, is constantly on her back about missing suspenses, which she feels is unfair because his time standards are impossible for her to meet. Steve counters that missed suspenses make the office look inefficient (which reflects poorly on him), and Carla is the worst offender. Here the competing narratives are negative: an unfair, unsympathetic boss versus an inefficient, unproductive employee. To reframe these narratives, the mediator might start by asking Carla: “I understand your concern about meeting Steve’s time standards. Why do you think he set those standards?” This acknowledges Carla’s view, then invites her to consider Steve’s rationale. Similarly, the mediator could ask Steve: “I believe I hear you to say that meeting suspenses is important because it reflects positively on your organization, and missing suspenses reflects negatively. Is that right? What factors led you to set the time standards that you did?” “Other than missing suspenses, how would you characterize Carla’s work?” The goal of these questions is to obtain agreement that standards of some kind are necessary and appropriate, that Carla’s work is otherwise acceptable, and that the real issue is whether the standards Steve established for the office could be varied to enable Carla to meet them, while still maintaining efficiency and productivity. Their narratives thus shift from blaming each other, to working together to find a mutually satisfactory solution that meets both their interests going forward.

**Example 2 of reframing:** Linda, a new supervisor, is in mediation for a disciplinary action she took against Ken. In joint discussions, Linda adamantly refuses Ken’s proposal to mitigate the punishment. In caucus, Linda explains to the mediator that the reason she feels so strongly about not mitigating the punishment is that she’ll lose face as a supervisor if she “goes wobbly” on discipline. “I’m the only woman supervisor in the division,” she says. “I need to be tough or I lose credibility with the other supervisors and the employees, most of whom are men.” This is a negative view that needs to be reframed in a more positive light. Thus, for example, the mediator could paraphrase Linda by asking, “So if I heard you correctly, you’re concerned that you’ll be perceived as weak by your male colleagues?” “Exactly,” Linda replies.” The mediator could then ask this open-ended question: “Besides toughness, what other attributes do you think are important in a supervisor?” If Linda doesn’t mention it, the mediator might ask a more direct question: “What would you say about being a problem-solver—is that an attribute?” Assume that Linda says yes, the mediator can then ask her to consider whether resolving a dispute with an employee is an example of problem-solving. This gives Linda the opportunity to acknowledge that resolving this dispute is solving a problem, which is a positive aspect of supervision, thus changing the narrative from a negative frame of weakness (not being tough enough) to a positive frame of strength (being a problem-solver). Now Linda can approach the issue of punishment mitigation with an open mind. That doesn’t mean she’ll agree to Ken’s proposal, but at least she’s prepared to consider it on its own merits.
Other examples of reframing: Asking the manager, “Why do you think Gail filed this complaint?” “What do you think she really wants as a result of this complaint?” Or asking the employee, “Let’s reorient our point of view here...try putting yourself in Doug’s position. As a supervisor, how do you think he sees things?” Or, “If you were Doug, what would be most important to you?” Another technique is to ask one party to justify or defend the other party’s argument. This is an excellent way to begin reframing the narrative. Note that all of these techniques use open-ended questions, not evaluations or opinions.

Tool 5: The Value of Venting

We have previously noted that emotions can lead to impasse, especially in face-to-face negotiations that lack a moderating influence. On the other hand, acknowledging emotions and allowing a party to vent is often the key to resolution. Sometimes a party is just looking to “get it off my chest.” In some cases the mediation is the first time the parties have even discussed the issue—when they do, they discover it wasn’t worth fighting about and reach an amicable resolution. This happens more often than you might think.

It is important for all parties in mediation to speak plainly and honestly about their feelings, and to be heard by the other side. This plain talk can often be loud and argumentative and can be a challenge for the mediator to manage. Sometimes, however, what seems to be non-productive arguing can be the cathartic event that makes settlement possible. A party’s venting can also provide the mediator an opening to the other side to consider the party’s depth of feeling on an issue. Sometimes that realization convinces the other side to shift their thinking. The mediator should allow the parties to vent their emotions and frustrations to the greatest extent possible, with due regard for safety, security, and civility. Use caucus as an “escape valve” to lower tensions and keep emotions under control.

For the mediator it is very important that no outward reaction be made to a party’s emotional display. Such a reaction can jeopardize the mediator’s impartiality, or create the appearance of bias. Furthermore, the mediator is responsible for ensuring the safety of the participants. While venting should not be feared or discouraged, a joint session should be ended if it appears that either or both parties are close to losing control of their emotions. It always remains the mediator’s responsibility to remain calm and maintain the quality of the proceedings. In rare instances when emotions cannot be curtailed, the mediator must always be mindful of security precautions and terminate the mediation if it cannot be conducted in a safe environment.

Tool 6: Use ZOPA and BATNA to Create Value

Negotiators interested in reaching agreement usually come to the table with a range of acceptable outcomes, from best case to minimally acceptable. Between these end points lie options that may be acceptable, even if they’re not ideal. When each party’s range is compared “side-by-side,” there may be overlap. This area of overlap is what’s known as the
“Zone of Possible Agreement,” or ZOPA. The ZOPA is important because it helps determine whether there is room for compromise to reach an agreement. Unlike BATNA, which is always external to the negotiation, ZOPA is internal to the negotiation. Note the circled area in Figure 6 depicting this overlap. Note that it occupies space inside the negotiation, while each party’s BATNA is entirely outside the negotiation. This will be true in every negotiation.

![BATNA & ZOPA](image)

Figure 6. BATNA and ZOPA. The ZOPA occupies the circled area where each party’s range of acceptable options overlaps. An agreement within this zone should be possible. Each party’s BATNA is the best option available outside the negotiation.

Let’s illustrate how ZOPA works with a simple distributive negotiation. Sarah is selling her car. Her asking price is $7,000, but she needs cash now, so she’s willing to go as low as $5,000. Sarah’s goal is the $7,000 asking price; her walk-away point is the $5,000 minimum price. Ed wants to buy Sarah’s car. His budget is $6,000, but being a cheapskate, he offers Sarah only $4,000. His $4,000 offer is his goal; his budget of $6,000 is his walk-away point, the most he’s willing to spend. If we compare these ranges, we see an overlap between Sarah’s walk-away point of $5,000, and Ed’s walk-away point of $6,000. This $1,000 overlap is the ZOPA, where agreement is possible. See Figure 7.

![ZOPA Example](image)

Figure 7. In this example, the ZOPA is between $5,000 and $6,000, where each party’s range of acceptable outcomes overlap.

---

113 Assume these price ranges are consistent with Kelley Blue Book or other reputable references.
How ZOPA and BATNA Interact

How does BATNA impact the negotiation depicted in Figure 7? So far the only players are Sarah and Ed. As long as it’s just between the two of them, a deal is possible, at a price somewhere between $5,000 and $6,000. But what if another potential buyer comes along and offers Sarah $6,500 for her car? Or perhaps Ed has learned of another car just like Sarah’s that he can get for $4,500. Under either scenario, Sarah and Ed now have better outside alternatives than the ZOPA. These are their BATNAs. Unless one or both of them revises their walk-away points to expand the ZOPA to cover these outside alternatives (i.e., Sarah lowers her price to $4,500, or Ed raises his offer to $6,500), this negotiation is probably going to fail.

Relevance of ZOPA and BATNA to Mediation

These negotiation concepts apply with equal force to mediation, especially where money is the major issue. Ideally, parties in mediation would know their settlement range and their alternatives if they don’t settle. But in reality, they usually are unaware of their alternatives, or they misjudge their value. As a result, parties may pass up a good deal, or accept a bad one. The mediator should be aware of this and may explore with the parties their BATNA and ZOPA to narrow the areas of disagreement and make settlement more likely. Open-ended questions and other techniques to get parties thinking about what they’re willing to accept, and what they can do if they don’t settle, helps establish the ZOPA. Once established, the ZOPA can narrow the focus of settlement discussions. This exploration should be conducted, at least initially, with each party separately in caucus. Though not unique to IBN, understanding BATNA and ZOPA is essential to successful mediation using the IBN model.

Applying these concepts in workplace dispute mediation isn’t as simple as a used car sale. For one thing, ZOPA works well in disputes where the main issue is money, and “how much?” Workplace disputes are often not that type of negotiation, or are only partly that type of negotiation. The issues are often not monetary, so judging the relative value of different solutions is more difficult. Second, even where money is the issue, the differences in settlement ranges will often be much more pronounced. Remember the EEO complainant who demands $300,000 in compensatory damages, and management’s counteroffer of zero? A ZOPA is highly unlikely in such a case, unless both complainant and management are willing to narrow their differences, by a lot. What can the mediator do to help the parties narrow their differences? One approach might be to explore possible non-monetary alternatives to reduce or replace the demand for damages, thereby narrowing the difference in settlement ranges and perhaps even producing a ZOPA. What if the complainant resists these alternatives, believing she can actually get $300,000 by pursuing the complaint? The complainant may think this alternative is her BATNA, but a BATNA must be realistic. Although the rare case might actually be worth the maximum payable damages, the vast majority are not. Therefore, the mediator might consider using reality checking to help the complainant adopt a more realistic assessment. An objective appraisal of the strength of one’s case usually makes the BATNA less attractive than a mediated resolution.
Tool 7: Use the Agreement to Mediate!

Before declaring an impasse, check the agreement to mediate the parties signed before the session to see if there are any commitments the parties agreed to that might encourage more flexibility. No one expects the agreement to mediate to obligate any party to settle, but it should obligate the parties to exercise their best efforts, to engage in meaningful dialogue, and to make an honest effort to resolve the dispute. Reminding the parties of these commitments might have a positive effect and energize the parties to keep at it. Or not, but it’s worth a shot before taking the final action of terminating the mediation.

SETTLEMENT

The discussion up to this point has focused on avoiding impasse to achieve a settlement. While a resolution of the dispute is the goal of mediation, it is not the be all and end all. Even when mediation fails, it often succeeds by opening new lanes of communication and learning more about each other’s interests. Indeed, a successful settlement post-mediation is not uncommon. Where a settlement is reached, whether as a result of mediation or unassisted negotiations, the resulting agreement must be written with sufficient precision to ensure mutual commitment to and compliance with its terms.

Mediation is often described as a “non-binding” process, meaning the parties are free to reject proposed settlement terms and even walk away from the process entirely. However, once a resolution is reached, and a settlement agreement is signed, that agreement is binding and enforceable, like any other contract. There is nothing “special” about a settlement agreement obtained through mediation. Such agreements must meet the same standards and are subject to the same rules of construction and enforceability as settlement agreements reached by any other means.

When a dispute settles, the parties’ agreement should always be memorialized in writing, and should accurately and fairly reflect the terms and conditions agreed to. While local procedures for drafting and reviewing settlement agreements may vary, the parties should be thoroughly familiar with and agreeable to the terms of the agreement before signing. Be sure legal representatives are involved in drafting and reviewing the agreement with their clients before they sign. Oral agreements should be avoided in all but the most informal of settings.114

Assisting the parties in crafting settlement terms that accurately reflect their agreement is one of the most important services any mediator can perform. It is also one of the most difficult. The following guidance is designed to assist in crafting a settlement agreement that will settle the current claim, without establishing the basis for additional claims in the future,

114 Although oral agreements can be legally valid, they are problematic and should be avoided absent some written memorialization reflecting the parties’ intent and understanding. Certain settlement agreements, e.g., EEO negotiated settlement agreements (NSAs) and agreements that waive age discrimination claims, must be in writing to be valid.
and will survive the review process. Sample settlement agreements can be found in Appendices 18 and 19.

### Use of Settlement Agreements in Informal Pre-Disputes

Mediation and other informal ADR processes are often employed to resolve disputes that have not yet matured into a complaint or grievance in an established dispute resolution process, such as the EEO complaint process or the grievance procedure in a collective bargaining agreement. We call these “pre-disputes.” While early resolution of pre-disputes is encouraged whenever practicable, formalistic written settlement agreements, especially those based on templates intended for use in established dispute resolution procedures, are discouraged in such cases, even when the disputants come to an “agreement.” The parties may execute an informal memorandum memorializing the things they have agreed to do in the future, but they should understand it is not a formal binding settlement agreement. Compliance with such an agreement is completely up to the parties. Moreover, such an agreement does not waive legal rights or prevent either party from pursuing whatever alternative legal remedies they may otherwise have.

### Enlist the Parties in Drafting the Agreement

In cases where the parties are represented by legal counsel, the drafting of the settlement agreement is generally done by the attorneys. However, even when the parties are at the table by themselves, or are with a non-attorney representative, the parties should play a direct, active role in drafting the essential terms of their agreement. After all, it’s their agreement, not the mediator’s; however, the mediator is ultimately responsible for making sure the agreement adequately reflects the parties’ intent. One suggestion is to solicit each party’s understanding of what each written term means as it is written or reviewed.

### Have Reviewing Authorities Available

Prior to the mediation session, the mediator and case intake officials should ensure that appropriate officials are available by phone to answer substantive questions raised by the parties regarding proposed settlement terms. Having these officials available to vet the agreement beforehand can ease a lot of administrative red tape that sometimes delays or prevents settlement. The review and approval of the following officials for all settlement agreements may be required: (1) management official(s) with settlement authority for approval of the terms of the agreement; (2) the appropriate legal office coordination for legal sufficiency; (3) the comptroller for any payment of monetary benefits; and (4) the local CPAC or HR office (may involve multiple personnel functions) to ensure regulatory compliance and ability to implement the terms of the agreement. If the settlement is for a negotiated grievance or other labor-management dispute for which ADR is an authorized dispute resolution option, union review may also be indicated. The standard to be employed by reviewing officials is not whether they would have negotiated better or different terms (everyone thinks they could have negotiated better terms), but whether the settlement is legally sufficient and its terms can be carried out.
During the mediation session, either party is free to consult with lawyers or experts to ensure that terms and conditions to a proposed settlement are legal, authorized, and in their best interests.

**Terms of the Agreement - Who, What, Where, When, and How?**

Settlement agreement terms that are vague or ambiguous increase the risk of possible noncompliance or perception of noncompliance, leading to allegations of breach of the agreement. A “best practice” is to review the settlement agreement at least once with just this point in mind -- who does what, when, where, and, if applicable, how? Try to avoid vague or ambiguous terms like “reasonable period,” “periodic,” “regular basis,” “satisfactory,” and “best effort” wherever possible, unless those terms are specifically defined in the agreement, or refer to an outside source that provides additional definition, or are not intended to direct compliance with a specific term. Another point to remember is that final approval of the settlement agreement may take a few days. It is important to be sure that the “when” and “how” contained in the agreement take this into consideration and provide sufficient time to carry out the agreement’s terms.

Any obligation undertaken as part of a settlement agreement must be within the party’s power to accomplish. Settlements that involve the payment of money or that provide other benefits may require action by another agency that is not under the Army’s control, such as the Defense Finance and Accounting Service. Accordingly, agreements to pay money should take that into account. Also, make sure any provision relating to the payment of money, such as for back pay or other taxable income, accounts for any applicable taxes and other deductions that are the employee’s responsibility.

Formal settlement agreements have additional terms that are common to all such agreements. These additional terms are often referred to as “boilerplate” clauses, and are usually included in templates or exemplars that are used to draft the completed agreement. In many cases, the Legal Office will supply templates for the settlement agreement, or will insist on supplying language for common clauses, such as merger, global settlement, non-admission of liability, waivers and releases, confidentiality, severability, non-precedential effect, and others. As the mediator, don’t expect to be drafting these clauses, but be prepared to explain them to the parties to ensure understanding. Remember: boilerplate clauses are just as binding as the terms that were specifically negotiated, and just as enforceable, once the agreement is signed and finalized.

A settlement agreement is a contract, so normal rules of contract interpretation are used to discern the meaning of vague or ambiguous terms. Terms are accorded their normal, everyday meaning, unless a different meaning is expressly stated in the agreement. Avoid jargon and acronyms unless specific meanings are provided. The goal in writing the agreement is to avoid vagueness and ambiguity so that the terms of the agreement can be carried out as intended by the parties. Though not required, when drafting a settlement agreement, it doesn’t hurt to weigh the terms against the “SMART” goals (Specific, Measurable, Attainable, Realistic, and Timely).
Ensure Proper Authority

If there is uncertainty about a party's authority to agree to something, or a question regarding the legality of a particular term, then the parties should consult the appropriate subject-matter expert. Such consultations need to be timely, which is why it is again strongly recommended the mediator/case intake official ensure such experts are available by phone during the mediation session.115

One question that frequently arises in the implementation of a settlement agreement is whether the agency has authority to carry out a term that may be inconsistent with personnel rules or other guidance, especially when there is no express finding or admission of liability. Recognizing this tension, the EEOC, after coordinating with the Office of Personnel Management (OPM), has published guidance regarding enforcement of settlement terms in EEO cases, set out below.

There may be some instances where a proposed informal settlement appears to be at odds with normal personnel procedure or practice contained in regulations implementing Title 5 of the United States Code or processing guidance of the Office of Personnel Management. Such situations could arise where Office of Personnel Management regulations or guidance foresee personnel actions taken in the normal course of business and do not generally discuss personnel actions taken pursuant to court order or a settlement. Title VII [of the Civil Rights Act of 1964] provides authority to enter into settlements of EEO complaints, and, likewise, Title VII provides authority for agencies to effectuate the terms of those settlements.116

Chapter 32, Section 6(b) of OPM’s Guide to Processing Personnel Actions describes the procedure for documenting personnel actions taken as the result of a settlement of an EEOC or MSPB decision. The purpose of this procedure is to protect the employee’s privacy.

Rather than including personal and irrelevant settlement information on the employee’s SF-50, the SF-50 may be processed with the computer code "HAM." ("HAM" is a computer code that prints on the SF-50 a citation to 5 C.F.R. § 250.101.) If an agency’s computer system does not permit the use of the citation "HAM," then the SF-50 may cite to 5 C.F.R. § 250.101. This section of the Code of Federal Regulations indicates that the personnel action is processed under an appropriate legal authority.117 [Emphasis added.]

115 In Army EEO complaints the settlement authority is the commander or equivalent officer having jurisdiction over the activity in which the complaint arose. See generally, AR 690-600, Chapter 5, Section III, paragraph 5-13. This authority may, and typically is, delegated downward, ultimately to the management official representing the agency.

116 See MD-110, Chapter 12, Section VII (August 5, 2015) at http://www.eeoc.gov/federal/directives/md-110_chapter_12.cfm#.Toc425745472. What this means, in plain English, is that a personnel action taken to satisfy settlement of a Title VII civil rights claim is valid against the agency, even if such an action would not be taken in the ordinary course of business. The fact that a settlement agreement does not specifically or expressly include a finding of discrimination (it does not), is irrelevant to the validity of the settlement and the need to enforce it.

While this guidance is helpful in a general sense, there are nevertheless a number of areas where special caution is warranted:

**Settlement Agreements Providing for Payment of Funds by the Government**

Payment of funds by the Government must be based upon statutory authority. For example:

- The Back Pay Act, 5 U.S.C. § 5596, allows for the payment of back pay and attorney’s fees when the pay is lost due to an unjustified or unwarranted personnel action.\(^{118}\)
- The Civil Service Reform Act, 5 U.S.C. § 7701, allows for the payment of attorney’s fees and interim relief payments.
- The Civil Rights Act of 1991, Pub. L. No. 102-166, § 102, 42 U.S.C. § 1981a, allows for the payment of compensatory damages in cases of intentional discrimination under Title VII of the Civil Rights Act of 1964 and the Americans with Disabilities Act of 1990, except in cases where the covered entity made a good faith effort to provide reasonable accommodation. [Note: claims arising under the Age Discrimination in Employment Act of 1967 or the Rehabilitation Act of 1973 are not included under this provision]. For claims against the Federal Government, the maximum amount recoverable for compensatory (non-pecuniary) damages is $300,000 per complaining party.

In addition to the statutes listed above, there are other statutes that authorize the payment of funds. Individuals must be clear as to which authorize the payment of funds in their particular matter. Once authority to make a payment has been identified, the tax consequences must be determined. For payments of back pay, the appropriate tax withholdings must be deducted prior to payment to the employee.\(^{119}\) Also, note that damages paid for emotional distress, such as pain and suffering, loss of enjoyment, anxiety, etc., are taxable.\(^{120}\) Refer the parties for appropriate financial management advice on the tax implications. For EEO complaints, use EEOC MD-110, Chapter 12, to examine available flexibilities and options for resolution.

**Settlement Agreements that Discuss Modification of Employee Benefits**

\(^{118}\) In MD-110, Chapter 12, the EEOC states that Title VII provides authority to award back pay that is independent from the Back Pay Act. The EEOC states that “[t]he Independent Title VII authority to settle EEO claims is significant because unlike the Back Pay Act, section 717 of Title VII does not limit awards of back pay to situations where there has been a finding of unjustified or unwarranted personnel action. Thus, there is no impediment to an award of back pay as part of a settlement without a finding of discrimination.” *Id.*, Section III, paragraph 3.


OPM’s fundamental principle is that the Retirement Fund is not a litigation settlement fund. Rather, its purpose is to provide annuities to federal employees and their survivors. The legitimate use of the Retirement Fund is limited by 5 U.S.C. § 8348(a) to payment of benefits under the express and specific provisions of either the Civil Service Retirement System (CSRS) or the Federal Employees Retirement System (FERS), and to the costs of administering those systems. Using the Retirement Fund to underwrite a settlement agreement by artificially creating eligibility to or enhancing an annuity is inconsistent with 5 U.S.C. § 8348(a), as well as with the substantive provisions of CSRS and FERS.

If a settlement contemplates changing an employee’s benefits, the parties should consult with the CPAC and an Army attorney. It is imperative that the appropriate Army official(s) contact OPM and afford OPM the opportunity to review and discuss specific proposed settlements before they are concluded.

**Special Requirements for Waivers of ADEA Claims**

Settlement agreements that require an individual to waive or release a right or claim under the Age Discrimination in Employment Act of 1967 (ADEA) must meet special requirements to ensure the waiver is knowing and voluntary. These include: the agreement must be in writing, in language the individual can understand, it cannot restrict future claims, it must be supported by adequate consideration, it must advise the individual to consult a lawyer before signing, and it must afford the employee a reasonable period to review and consider the agreement before signing.\(^{121}\) EEOC’s federal sector webpage has a sample settlement agreement that includes an ADEA waiver clause.\(^{122}\) Appendix 17 has another example. Contact your local labor counselor for more information on ADEA waivers.

**Effect of Executive Order 13,839 on Certain Settlements**

On May 25, 2018, the president signed Executive Order 13,839, entitled “Promoting Accountability and Streamlining Removal Procedures Consistent with Merit Systems Principles.”\(^ {123}\) Section 5 of the EO prohibits an agency from modifying an employee’s official personnel file to settle a complaint or an adverse action appeal. The agency may make modifications to remove or alter erroneous or incorrect records, so long as they originate with the agency and are not part of a settlement.\(^ {124}\) What this means is that any settlement term requiring a modification of the employee’s OPF is no longer available as a settlement option. As a result, mediation may be a less attractive avenue for resolving a dispute. Time will tell. In the meantime, parties should be reminded that even if some options are no longer available because of EO 13,839, section 5, other options that don’t require modification of the personnel file are still fully available for possible resolution of the dispute.

---


\(^{124}\) OPM is proposing a [rule codifying Executive Order 13839](https://www.whitehouse.gov/administration/federal-register/federal-register-codifying-executive-order-13839-automated-personnel-filing-systems/), including Section 5.
**Standards for Compliance**

A settlement agreement should contain objective standards so that each party is confident that its stipulations are being followed. The use of terms such as “good faith,” “best efforts,” or “reasonable” may be necessary when greater specificity is not available or where greater flexibility is needed, but avoid overuse; such terms alone are vague or ambiguous and can lead to future problems. If possible, urge the parties to include specific time frames within which to fulfill clear obligations, and when those time frames begin (and end). In guiding the discussion on clarifying the terms and standards, the mediator may ask how the parties and others, who may have to review or implement the agreement but are not present during the mediation, will know that the agreement has been satisfied. Ensure a regime is established to monitor compliance by management.

**Confidentiality of the Settlement Agreement**

As noted in the previous discussion of the ADRA’s confidentiality provisions in Chapter 1, a settlement agreement is not confidential and is therefore subject to disclosure under FOIA. Normally this should not be an issue, since the agreement would not contain statements deemed confidential under the ADRA. Nevertheless, parties often want to protect the settlement terms from outside scrutiny, to the extent legally allowed. The means for doing so is a separate clause in the agreement addressing confidentiality. While not illegal, such clauses are not favored by the Army or the Department of Justice, based on concerns about their enforceability. If a confidentiality clause is included in the agreement, be sure to “carve-out” from the non-disclosure requirement those offices or officials that must review and approve the agreement and implement its terms, and any other offices having an official “need to know.” Unlike the confidentiality protections under the ADRA, the confidentiality conferred by a clause in the settlement agreement binds only the signed parties to that agreement or their duly authorized representatives. Moreover, it is a prohibited personnel practice to implement or enforce against a federal employee any nondisclosure policy or agreement that does not include specific statutory language informing the employee that the agreement does not supersede, conflict with, or otherwise alter the employee’s rights and obligations under the Whistleblower Protection Act.125 This means that any agreement including a clause prohibiting the employee from disclosing its terms may be construed as a nondisclosure agreement, thus requiring the addition of this new whistleblower protection language. Consult an Army labor attorney if you are unsure of the limits of confidentiality protections in the settlement agreement.

---

125 Whistleblower Protection Enhancement Act of 2012, P.L. 112-199, November 14, 2012, Section 104(b)(1)(C). The exact language required is as follows:

“These provisions are consistent with and do not supersede, conflict with, or otherwise alter the employee obligations, rights, or liabilities created by existing statute or Executive order relating to (1) classified information, (2) communications to Congress, (3) the reporting to an Inspector General of a violation of any law, rule, or regulation, or mismanagement, a gross waste of funds, an abuse of authority, or a substantial and specific danger to public health or safety, or (4) any other whistleblower protection. The definitions, requirements, obligations, rights, sanctions, and liabilities created by controlling Executive orders and statutory provisions are incorporated into this agreement and are controlling.”
**Labor Unions**

If the dispute involves an employee who is in a collective bargaining unit, or if the proposed settlement will affect other bargaining unit employees, there may be bargaining obligations that must be satisfied prior to implementing a settlement agreement. The mediator or the parties should consult an Army labor counselor or servicing L/MER.

**Enforcement**

**EEO Complaints**

Agreements reached as the result of mediation are enforceable to the same extent as agreements reached by any other process, including non-ADR settlement discussions. In EEO cases, the procedure for alleging a breach or non-compliance by the Army is set forth in AR 690-600, Chapter 5, paragraph 5-14. Basically, if a complainant believes the Army has failed to comply with the terms of a settlement agreement, he or she must notify the Army in writing within 30 calendar days of when the complainant knew or should have known of the alleged non-compliance. The complainant may request as relief that the terms of the agreement be implemented or, alternatively, that the complaint be reinstated for processing from the point processing ceased. If the Army does not respond to the complainant or if the complainant is not satisfied with the attempts to resolve the matter, the complainant may appeal to the EEOC Office of Federal Operations for a determination whether the Army has complied with the terms of the settlement agreement. The complainant may file the appeal within 35 days after serving the allegation of non-compliance upon the Army, but no later than 30 calendar days after receipt of the Army decision.

If an EEO complainant alleges retaliation after entering into a settlement agreement (as opposed to a claim of breach of the agreement itself), he/she must contact an EEO Counselor to initiate a new complaint. Generally, the complainant cannot have a settled complaint reinstated, even if the settlement agreement includes a non-retaliation clause.\(^{126}\)

**Non-EEO Cases**

Settlement agreements executed to resolve MSPB appeals or labor disputes filed with the FLRA (including arbitration appeals and ULPs) are made a part of the case record and enforced the same as any other order or decision, under established Board or Authority procedures. This includes oral agreements if they otherwise reflect an intent by the parties. The remedy for a finding of non-compliance with a settlement agreement is either to order agency compliance with the agreement (if the non-compliance was not attributable to any acts of the employee), or to rescind the agreement and reinstate the case at the point processing ceased.\(^{127}\)

\(^{126}\) *Martinez v. Department of the Navy*, EEOC Appeal No. 01934493 (1993); see also 29 C.F.R. § 1614.504(c).

\(^{127}\) The MSPB does not have jurisdiction to award monetary benefits for breach of a settlement agreement. But in some cases, where the agreement could fairly be interpreted as contemplating monetary damages in the event of a breach, the U.S. Court of Federal Claims has jurisdiction to award damages under the Tucker Act. *Cunningham v. U.S.*, 748 F.3d 1172 (Fed. Cir. 2014).
CHAPTER 3
RESOURCES

Mediation and ADR Reference Materials on the Internet

Several web sites on the Internet are devoted to mediation and ADR. The Army, Air Force, and Navy ADR programs all have publicly accessible web sites. The Army ADR Program website is at https://ogc.altess.army.mil/Practice_Groups/ADR.aspx. The Air Force website is at www.adr.af.mil. The Navy website is at www.adr.navy.mil. The IADRWG Steering Committee also maintains a comprehensive website with federal sector ADR publications and guidance at www.adr.gov. There are also numerous academic and private sector websites that can be easily found using any Internet search engine, or you can view links under the “Links” menu on the Army ADR web page. See Appendix 25 for additional references.

Other Mediation Resources

Gaining Experience Mediating Federal Agency Disputes

FEBs and other “Shared Neutral” Programs

Most metropolitan areas of the United States have Federal Executive Boards (FEBs), comprised of the federal agencies with offices in the metropolitan area. Most FEBs maintain “shared neutral” programs. As the name implies, the FEB maintains a roster of trained mediators or other third-party neutrals employed by member agencies and makes them available to other agencies on a reciprocal basis. FEB shared neutral programs provide a good source of mediation services as well as an opportunity to get additional mediation experience in cases arising in other agencies. If your installation has access to an FEB, it may be worthwhile looking into its shared neutrals program. The Federal Mediation and Conciliation Service also maintains a large shared neutrals program, accessible on the web at https://www.fmcs.gov/sharedneutrals/.

DoD Roster of Neutrals

The DOD Center for ADR manages a roster of neutrals for workplace disputes in all DoD components and agencies. Since its inception in 2005, the roster has grown considerably and includes a wide range of volunteer mediators from many DoD components and the sister services. This roster serves two purposes: providing additional mediation opportunities for DoD mediators who sign up, and providing an extra resource of mediation talent for installations and organizations needing third-party neutral support. For more information, go to www.dod.mil/dodgc/doha/adr/index.html.
Gaining Experience Mediating Private, State, and Local Disputes

Persons who wish to gain experience mediating non-federal agency cases have many options. There are a large number of state, local, and community offices that are looking for trained mediators to provide such services. Some organizations will compensate mediators for their time; others are looking for volunteers. Ensure that off-duty mediation complies with ethical requirements and off-duty employment limitations.

Many colleges and universities as well as private training firms provide training in mediation, ADR, conflict resolution, and other disciplines related to ADR. In addition, the Federal district courts have all instituted court-annexed ADR programs pursuant to the Alternative Dispute Resolution Act of 1998. Some of these programs will provide free training in exchange for a commitment to provide voluntary ADR services for a specified number of days. Check with your local court administrator.

Mediation Training

Federal mediation training is available from multiple outside sources, including private vendors, university programs, other federal agencies, and the Defense Equal Opportunity Management Institute (DEOMI). Since 2008, the Army ADR Program Office has offered a one-week, full-featured basic mediation skills course for Army activities requesting it. There is no cost or minimal cost to the requesting activity. In addition, beginning in 2016, the Army ADR Program Office began offering a twice-yearly open enrollment course for Army and other DoD personnel. There is no charge for the course, but students are responsible for any travel and lodging costs. For more information, consult the ADR training schedule at https://ogc.altess.army.mil/ADR/ADR_training_schedule.aspx.

Beginning in 2017, the Army ADR Program Office, in conjunction with Army Reserve Command, rolled out a shortened, 20-hour mediation skills course for managers. This course is aimed at senior leaders (military and civilian) who want to learn mediation skills but are not being trained to become mediators themselves. We also partner with the Army Civilian Human Resources Agency (CHRA) to provide thrice-yearly mediation and conflict management training to Army Civilian Personnel Advisory Center (CPAC) directors and labor-management relations (LMER) specialists. Mediation training is at little or no cost to the requester, but is subject to scheduling availability as well as funding and personnel resources.

Basic and Advanced Mediation Training

The Basic Mediation Course gives Army personnel an introduction to the facilitative mediation model, interest-based negotiation, techniques for overcoming impasse, active listening skills, confidentiality, and drafting settlement agreements, in a combined 36-40 hour program consisting of classroom instruction and role-playing exercises in which every
student will have the opportunity to mediate at least twice. This course is intended for individuals who will mediate civilian workplace disputes, or whose duties include civilian workplace dispute activity, including EEO complaints, employee grievances and appeals, labor-management disputes, and unfair labor practice charges. There is no tuition or course fee for the Basic Mediation Course.

At the close of the course, students will:

✓ Understand which cases lend themselves to mediation and which do not;
✓ Understand the mediation process;
✓ Be familiar with interest-based negotiations; strategies for re-framing questions and statements made by participants; techniques for overcoming impasses; using “active listening” skills; and “best practices” in preparing for mediation;
✓ Understand the scope and limits of confidentiality in mediation;
✓ Be able to draft terms of a settlement agreement to effectuate the parties’ agreement and be familiar with settlement drafting guidelines;
✓ Be familiar with mediator standards of conduct and how they apply in several situations commonly encountered in a mediation session; and
✓ Be familiar with several mediation case studies as well as strategies for successful resolution of ADR cases.

Other ADR/Mediation Training (subject to funding and personnel availability)

Mediation Skills for Executives (20 hours for supervisors and managers)

Mediation Refresher (1 day [8 hours] for current mediators)

Interest-Based Negotiations (1-2 days for all audiences)

Conflict Coaching (3-4 days for supervisors/managers/dispute resolution specialists—subject to availability)

Collaborative Problem Solving (2 days for all audiences)

Certification of Mediators

Completion of a mediation skills training program and receipt of a diploma or training certificate is essential to mediating Army workplace disputes, but are not sufficient to provide the level of experience and skills necessary to competently mediate disputes without assistance. Accordingly, mediation training certificates certify successful completion of the training, nothing more. Minimal competence as a mediator requires actual experience in real disputes, not just classroom role-plays. Therefore, newly trained mediators should be required to participate in at least three actual mediations under the supervision of an
experienced mediator before striking out on their own. Co-mediation or mentored mediation, either of which gives the new mediator the opportunity to exercise the mediation skills learned in training under the helpful eye of a trained and experienced mediator, are necessary before a mediator is ready to mediate cases on his or her own.

The Army ADR Program Office will certify an Army mediator who:

- Has successfully completed the Army Basic Mediation Course, Air Force Basic Mediation Course, or Defense Equal Opportunity Management Institute (DEOMI) Mediation Course; or
- Has successfully completed a comparable mediation skills course offered by another public or private entity that provides at least 30 hours of classroom and role-play mediation skills training;
- Has participated as a co-mediator in a minimum three actual workplace disputes, preferably for an Army or other DoD activity; and
- Receives a favorable recommendation for certification from the ADR program manager, mediator roster manager, or other person responsible for managing mediation assets at the mediator’s location.

Requests for certification may be sent to the ADR Program Office at usarmy.pentagon.hqda-ogc.mbx.adr@mail.mil, or by regular mail to Department of the Army, Office of the General Counsel, ATTN: ADR, 104 Army Pentagon, Washington DC 20310-0104. Include full name of mediator, recommendation, evidence of having met training and experience requirements, and mailing address to which the certificate will be sent. Certification is good for four years and may be renewed.

Certification does not confer any special status or official recognition of expertise, nor is certification required to mediate Army workplace disputes, if the mediator is otherwise qualified through training and experience. Rather, certification acknowledges and informs that the certificate holder meets or exceeds the minimum standards of training and experience expected of an Army mediator, and enjoys the trust and confidence of the roster manager, EEO Officer, ADR administrator, or other official who manages the mediator’s services in Army workplace disputes.
# PART TWO
## MEDIATION TOOLS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Tools</th>
<th>Appendix Number</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Section 1: For the ADR Administrator</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mediation Case Management Worksheet</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ADR Questionnaire</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mediation Concepts for Parties New to Mediation</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ADR Fact Sheet for EEO Complaints</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Case Screening Worksheet</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sample Mediation Memorandum</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sample Agreement to Mediate</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Agreement to Mediate in Good Faith</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sample Customer Feedback Form</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Section 2: For the Mediator</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Opening Statement Checklist</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sample Opening Statement</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Communication Skills for the Mediator</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Interests of Parties</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Points on Caucus</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tips for Getting Past Impasse</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potential Settlement Options</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Case Elements for Use in Reality Checking</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sample Settlement Agreement for EEO Complaints</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sample Settlement Agreement for Non-EEO Complaints</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lessons Learned Closeout by Mediator</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Section 3: For Anyone</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Selected Provisions of the Administrative Dispute Resolution Act of 1996</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Commonly Used Terms</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Army ADR Policy Memorandum</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A Guide for Federal Employee Mediators</td>
<td>24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ADR References</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Common Mediator Mistakes</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Army Administrative Grievance Policy</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
SECTION 1

TOOLS FOR THE ADR ADMINISTRATOR
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Certain information herein, if made for the purpose of an ADR proceeding or if provided in confidence, may be protected from voluntary or compulsory disclosure by the Administrative Dispute Resolution Act, 5 U.S.C. 574. Information so protected is subject to withholding under exemption (b)(3) of the Freedom of Information Act, 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(3).

**MEDIATOR CASE MANAGEMENT WORKSHEET**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>I. INFORMATION ABOUT THE PARTIES</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Name of Employee (Claimant): ____________________________</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Position and grade or rank: ____________________________</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Address: ____________________________________________</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phone number: _______________ Home phone (optional): ______</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fax number: _______________ Duty Hours: _______________</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Email: ________________________</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

| Name of Management Official: ____________________________ |
| Position and grade or rank: ____________________________ |
| Address: ____________________________________________ |
| Phone number: _______________ Home Phone (optional): _______________ |
| Fax number: _______________ Duty Hours: _______________ |
| Email: ________________________ |

**Dates Claimant Available:**

**Dates Management Official(s) Available:**

What is the agreed-upon time and place for the mediation conference? _______________
II. BRIEF DESCRIPTION OF THE ISSUE(S) IN CONTROVERSY

Claimant's Information

1. What is (are) the issue(s) in dispute?

2. What management official(s) is/are involved in the controversies? How are they involved?

Respondent's Information

1. What is (are) the issue(s) in dispute?

2. Who has settlement authority in this matter?

3. Who will need to be consulted if an acceptable settlement agreement is crafted? (It is recommended that you obtain the name, office and phone number of these individuals to ensure they are available by phone during the mediation session to ensure any proposed terms in the settlement agreement will be supported by these officials. The legal and personnel offices are a good start.)

III. SCHEDULING THE MEDIATION: ACCOUNTING FOR SPECIAL NEEDS OF THE PARTIES AND THEIR REPRESENTATIVES, IF ANY

1. Does either party have a disability that may require special considerations such as an access ramp, interpreter, or special equipment? If so, what accommodations are needed?

2. Does either party currently plan to bring a representative (attorney or non-attorney) to this session? If so, who are they? What is their expected role?

3. Name of Representative for Claimant: ___________________________________________
IV. RECOMMENDED POINTS TO COVER WHEN EXPLAINING WHAT MEDIATION IS AND YOUR ROLE IN THE PROCESS.

______Claimant does not waive his/her right to pursue or resume other available dispute resolution processes by attempting mediation. If mediation does not succeed, the claimant may pursue or resume the formal process as long as applicable time limits are met.

NOTE: IF THE CLAIMANT ASKS WHAT THE APPLICABLE TIME LIMITS ARE, PLEASE REFER HIM/HER TO THE APPROPRIATE OFFICE TO OBTAIN THIS INFORMATION.

______Mediation is a voluntary process. Mediation and any resulting settlement agreement depend on the voluntary agreement of the parties.

______Mediation is a confidential process. With some exceptions, statements made in mediation cannot be disclosed to others and are protected from compulsory processes like discovery and subpoenas.

______Describe and explain the caucus: how it works and why it makes mediation a powerful dispute resolution process. Emphasize confidentiality of statements made during caucus.

______Mediation is not a legal proceeding so normal court rules or procedure and evidence do not apply.

______Mediation is an impartial process intended to help the parties resolve their dispute themselves. Mediators are not judges; they do not determine who is right as a matter of law, nor do they
provide legal counsel or advice to either party. As neutrals, mediators are forbidden from favoring one side over the other.

_____ Parties have a right to bring legal counsel or any other type of representative to the mediation session if they so choose.

_____ During the mediation session, either party is free to consult lawyers or other experts to ensure terms and conditions of a settlement are legal and that the parties have the authority to agree to them.

_____ The goal of mediation is to reach a resolution of the issues in controversy, and to memorialize that resolution in a clearly written agreement acceptable to both parties.

_____ The written agreement, when reviewed for legal sufficiency and determined to be properly authorized, is intended to be binding. [Remind the parties that the written settlement agreement may require a management and legal review before it becomes binding on the Government. Settlement Agreements that result from mediations are enforceable to the same extent and using the same processes as any other administrative settlement for the type of dispute that gave rise to the claim.]

_____ Sessions typically last about four hours, but can go longer, so parties should be advised to allow a full uninterrupted day (eight hours) for the mediation session.

V. BEST PRACTICES CHECKLIST

THE FOLLOWING SHOULD BE COMPLETED BY THE MEDIATOR OR CASE INTAKE OFFICIAL

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Action</th>
<th>Dates</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1. If employee’s position is included in the bargaining unit, verify that ADR has been negotiated and any bargaining obligations have been met.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2. Explained mediation process to Claimant.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4. Determined the dispute is/is not appropriate for mediation. If not appropriate, give reason(s).</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5. Ensured that if one party plans to bring a representative to the mediation that the other party is notified of this.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6. Reserved a conference room in a neutral location on the date and for the time (4-8 hours) set aside by both parties.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7. Mailed or faxed mediation process letter to Claimant and Management Official at least 48 hours prior to the mediation.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
8. Obtained written confirmation from Claimant and Management Official that each understands and agrees to the mediation process specified in the letter.

9. Confirmed availability of the mediation conference room prior to the mediation session.

10. Confirmed Army subject matter experts are available by phone during the time scheduled for mediation to provide legal, policy, or practical advice regarding potential settlement options or terms.

11. Made arrangements with relevant management officials and Army attorneys for an expedited review of the settlement agreement after mediation.

12. Ensured appropriate accommodation if a disability or special need is identified by any of the parties.

THE FOLLOWING ARE TO BE COMPLETED BY THE MEDIATOR ONLY

13. Conducted the mediation.

14. Completed settlement agreement coordination process.

15. Prepared and submitted the mediation result and lessons-learned report (if required).
APPENDIX 2

ALTERNATIVE DISPUTE RESOLUTION QUESTIONNAIRE

In an effort to improve the Alternative Dispute Resolution (ADR) program, we would like to understand why you did not choose to participate in ADR to resolve your dispute. Your responses are confidential—your name and phone number are optional. By including that information, however, follow-up discussions may be held to ensure we understand your responses.

Instructions: Please return this document to: ____________________________

Section I

1. Your role in the dispute:
   _____ Employee
   _____ Manager

2. Type of dispute:
   _____ Equal Employment Opportunity (EEO)
   _____ Negotiated Grievance
   _____ Administrative Grievance
   _____ Merit Systems Protection Board (MSPB) appeal
   _____ Other

3. Reason(s) why you did not elect ADR (select all that apply):
   _____ Was not offered ADR
   _____ Did not understand ADR process
   _____ Prior experience with ADR was not positive
   _____ Did not think ADR sounded worthwhile
   _____ Felt intimidated by the prospect of speaking face-to-face
   _____ Had no interest in negotiating because case is too strong
   _____ Do not think the specific ADR process (mediation) offered is appropriate
   _____ Was advised by someone not to use ADR

4. If you were advised not to use ADR, who advised you?
   _____ Friend
   _____ Co-Worker
   _____ Family Member
   _____ Legal Counsel
   _____ Union Representative
   _____ Other

5. Additional comments regarding your decision not to participate in ADR: ____________________________________________
   ___________________________________________________________________
   ___________________________________________________________________
   ___________________________________________________________________
   ___________________________________________________________________
   ___________________________________________________________________
Section II

6. Have you previously participated in ADR?  _____ Yes  _____ No

7. If yes, type of dispute:
   _____ EEO
   _____ Negotiated Grievance
   _____ Administrative Grievance
   _____ MSPB appeal
   _____ Other

8. Please describe your experience – include specific positive or negative aspects of that ADR:
   __________________________________________________________________________
   __________________________________________________________________________
   __________________________________________________________________________
   __________________________________________________________________________

Section III

Name (Optional): ________________________________________________________________

Phone number (Optional): ______________________________________________________

Section IV

9. Additional Comments:
   __________________________________________________________________________
   __________________________________________________________________________
   __________________________________________________________________________
   __________________________________________________________________________
   __________________________________________________________________________
   __________________________________________________________________________

Your responses are confidential. Thank you for helping improve the ADR program.
Mediation. Mediation is an informal and confidential dispute resolution process in which a specially trained neutral third party (the mediator) assists the parties to resolve their differences by mutual agreement. The mediator has no authority to impose a decision on the parties or dictate settlement terms. This means parties are free to reject any settlement proposal they do not agree with, and can withdraw from mediation at any point if no agreement is reached.

Commitment. While no one is asked to commit to settle the case in advance of mediation, all parties should commit to a good faith effort to participate in the proceedings with the goal of settling the dispute. If settlement is reached, all parties are expected to commit to the terms of the agreement once it is signed and finalized.

Mediator. The mediator is a neutral, impartial individual, specially trained in mediation skills, whose role is to help the parties try to resolve their differences. The parties consent to the appointment of the individual named as the mediator in their case. Consent may be revoked if the mediator fails to meet his or her responsibilities, including conflicts of interest and the duty of impartiality. The mediator facilitates settlement discussions and applies his or her best efforts to assist the parties in reaching a mutually acceptable resolution of the dispute.

Mediator’s Responsibilities. The mediator will not serve as a mediator in any dispute in which he or she has any financial or personal interest in the result of the mediation. Prior to accepting the appointment, the mediator is to disclose any circumstances likely to create a perception or presumption of bias or prevent a prompt meeting with the parties.

Limit of Mediator’s Authority. The mediator does not have the authority to decide any issues for the parties, but does attempt to facilitate the parties’ voluntary resolution of the dispute. The mediator is authorized to conduct joint and separate meetings with the parties and may ask questions and offer suggestions, including possible settlement options, designed to help the parties to achieve a resolution. If necessary, the mediator may also obtain expert advice concerning technical aspects of the dispute. Arrangements for obtaining such advice are made by the mediator through the individual or office that convened the mediation.

Mediation Participants. The parties or their representatives must have the authority to settle the issues. Everyone necessary to the settlement decision shall be present or readily available for consultation. Participation by non-parties is generally within the discretion of the mediator. In cases involving union participation pursuant to “formal discussion” rights (as opposed to participation as a party or party representative), the mediator should consult with the servicing CPAC or legal office.

Representatives. Representatives are optional for the parties; however, if the claimant has a representative present, the management official should also be allowed to have a representative if desired. Representatives may participate on behalf of the parties, but the mediation process is for the parties themselves and they are expected to actively participate as well.

Parties’ Responsibility. The parties understand that the mediator cannot and shall not impose a settlement in their dispute. The parties are responsible for negotiating a mutually acceptable settlement. However, the mediator will make every effort to facilitate the negotiations. The mediator does not warrant or guarantee that settlement will result from the mediation process.
Matters in Dispute. At or before the first session (preferably before), the mediator should be informed of the matters in dispute that are intended for resolution in the mediation. This will greatly assist the mediator (and the parties) in understanding the issues in dispute, and will help focus the discussion on those issues.

Privacy. Mediation sessions are private. Only the parties and their representatives, if any, may attend the session. Other people, such as mediator trainees, attend with the consent of the mediator and the parties. However, note the discussion of union participation in “Mediation Participants” above.

Confidentiality. Confidentiality is a critical part of mediation. Confidential information disclosed to a mediator by the parties in the course of the mediation will not be divulged by the mediator, nor will the mediator be called as a witness to testify as to confidential matters discussed in mediation. The parties as well are expected to maintain the confidentiality of the mediation and shall not rely on or introduce as evidence in any administrative or judicial proceedings: (a) views expressed or suggestions made by the other party with respect to a possible settlement of the dispute; (b) admissions made by either party in the course of the mediation proceeding; (c) proposals made or views expressed by the mediator; or (d) the fact that the other party did or did not indicate a willingness to accept a proposal for settlement made by the mediator.

Evidence. Mediation is not a legal proceeding. Witnesses are not examined, and rules of evidence do not apply. However, parties are welcome to bring documentation into mediation if they feel it is useful to support or illustrate their position. Parties (and their representatives, if any) should understand that while candor and openness are encouraged in mediation, it is up to each of them to decide what to say and what types of evidence to bring and present at the mediation session. This is not a trial, but a settlement conference and the parties involved should be most familiar with the dispute and have full authority to settle.

Agreements. If an agreement is reached, the parties may decide to voluntarily relinquish or compromise certain rights, but they will do so only after going through the process and voluntarily deciding that the agreement developed is an acceptable resolution to the dispute. Parties may wish to have a lawyer and/or management official review the proposed agreement prior to signing. Proposed Army settlement agreements (in EEO cases) must receive legal sufficiency reviews prior to parties signing the agreement. No party participant in mediation may be compelled to accept any term of settlement with which the participant disagrees.

Record of Mediation. There shall be no stenographic record of the mediation process and no one shall record any portion of the mediation session. All notes taken during the conference will be collected by the mediator at the conclusion of the mediation and destroyed. Any resulting settlement agreement shall be maintained with the case file.

Termination. The mediation shall be terminated either by the execution of a settlement agreement by the parties or by declaration of the mediator of an impasse. Impasse can be based on a determination by the mediator that further negotiation would be futile, or on a withdrawal from mediation by one or both parties.
FACT SHEET ON ALTERNATIVE DISPUTE RESOLUTION (ADR)
FOR EEO COMPLAINTS

1. What is ADR? Alternative Dispute Resolution, or ADR, is a term that refers to a variety of processes to resolve disputes without litigation in court or other formal tribunal. Almost all ADR processes are non-adversarial, meaning the parties work together to find a solution to their dispute. All ADR processes employ a trained, neutral third party to assist the parties resolve the dispute. Common ADR processes include mediation, facilitation, conciliation, fact-finding, and neutral evaluation. Arbitration is also an ADR process, one of the oldest in fact, but the use of binding arbitration to resolve disputes involving federal agencies is severely limited.

2. What is the Army ADR policy? It is Army policy to encourage the voluntary use of ADR processes, such as mediation, whenever appropriate, to resolve disputes at the earliest stage feasible, by the fastest and least expensive method possible, and at the lowest possible organizational level. Use of these techniques may resolve the entire issue in controversy or a portion of the issue in controversy. See Secretary of the Army Memorandum, SUBJECT: Army ADR Policy, dated 22 June 2007 (http://ogc.hqda.pentagon.mil/ADR/Documents/SECARMY_ADR_Policy.pdf).

3. What ADR resources are available? ADR is authorized as an alternative process for resolving both informal and formal claims of discrimination that are submitted to the Army under Equal Employment Opportunity Commission (EEOC) rules and Army Regulation 690-600. Therefore, Army EEO offices are obligated to make ADR resources available in appropriate cases to those who want to use ADR to resolve their EEO claim. This includes qualified mediators, either local Army mediators, or outside mediators from other DoD organizations or non-DoD federal agencies. Whatever the source, mediators are provided at no charge to the parties.

4. What type of ADR will be used? Mediation is the most common ADR process, and facilitative mediation is the preferred mediation technique for resolving Army EEO complaints informally. Facilitative mediation is a confidential process in which an impartial mediator helps the parties to find a mutually agreeable resolution of the issues in dispute. While the mediator exercises a degree of control over the process in order to focus the discussion and move it forward in a civil, collaborative environment, the mediator does not evaluate the legal merits of each party’s case, offer opinions as to the strengths or weaknesses of the parties’ legal claims, issue a decision, or in any way direct the outcome of the mediation. As a voluntary process, mediation can be terminated by either party at any time prior to executing a binding settlement agreement. Fortunately, most mediations end with an agreement satisfactory to both sides, without the expense, delay and acrimony of litigation.

5. How does ADR fit in with EEO complaint processing procedures? In general, persons who have a complaint of discrimination against a federal agency (including the Army) must pursue an administrative complaint process before filing a lawsuit. This process begins with an informal 30-day counseling procedure, involving case intake, counselor inquiry and other fact-gathering or claim resolution activities. This period can be extended for not more than 60 days with the Complainant's consent. If the aggrieved and management agree to use ADR instead of the informal counseling procedure, this period is automatically extended to 90 days. If ADR does not resolve the claim (i.e., result in settlement), the aggrieved has the right to file a formal complaint. If a formal complaint is filed, the agency has 180 days to investigate the complaint, after which the Complainant can request a hearing before the EEOC, an agency decision on the merits without a hearing, or file a lawsuit in
federal court. The EEOC hearing process generally takes a year or more before a decision is rendered, and can take much longer if there are appeals. ADR is authorized for use in the formal complaint process. If used, the ADR procedure may result in resolution of the complaint much earlier than the formal process would. Mediation of a formal complaint is voluntary, and parties are not obligated to settle. But more often than not, they do settle, thus avoiding the additional time, expense, and uncertainty of the traditional formal complaint procedures. If ADR is made available for a formal EEO complaint, it can be attempted at any point during the Army’s processing of the complaint, prior to issuance of a final agency decision.

6. If I agree to mediation, where does my mediator come from? The Investigations and Resolutions Directorate (IRD), an arm of the Defense Civilian Personnel Advisory Service (DCPAS), provides mediation services in EEO complaints (and selected pre-complaints) without charge to the requesting program (not grievances or other non-EEO cases, however). Another source is the DoD Roster of Neutrals, a roster of mediators worldwide who are available at no cost to the requesting organization (other than any travel expenses). The roster is available for all workplace disputes, not just EEO. In addition, the Army has invested time, money, and training to develop internal mediators. At most installations, especially those with appreciable civilian employee populations, there are trained mediators to assist parties. Army installations in proximity to metropolitan areas serviced by a Federal Executive Board can avail themselves of the local FEB’s shared neutrals program, a roster of local federal agency mediators who are available to mediate cases on a reciprocal basis. A final option is to hire a private sector mediator through the GSA Schedule or other contracting modality. The mediator’s fee and expenses varies from area to area.

7. Is ADR right for every case? The Army can’t exclude from ADR all claims alleging a particular basis for the complaint. For example, the Army could not declare all religious discrimination claims ineligible for ADR. But it can and should evaluate individual complaints to determine whether ADR is appropriate in that case. Not all cases are appropriate for ADR, although the majority are. For example, a case may not be right for ADR because it involves a significant unsettled legal issue that only litigation can resolve, or its resolution would unduly affect the rights of non-parties (who didn’t agree to the resolution), or a public record of the proceedings is required (ADR is confidential—no public record is permitted). In addition, cases involving allegations of criminal wrongdoing, or fraud, waste and abuse, may be inappropriate for ADR. A decision by the Army not to pursue ADR in a particular case is not appealable to the EEOC or the courts. Fortunately, most EEO complaints don’t present any circumstances that would disqualify them from ADR.

8. Can I be forced into ADR? No. The decision to participate in ADR is a voluntary choice for the Aggrieved/Complainant and the Army activity. Managers and supervisors have an obligation to cooperate in the ADR process once the decision has been made to engage in ADR. **The decision to engage in ADR does not obligate any participant to settle or accept any proposal by the other side. Any agreement must be voluntary for both employee and management.** Once ADR has begun, it can be terminated by either party. If ADR is terminated or is otherwise unsuccessful in the informal pre-complaint stage, the aggrieved has the right to file a formal complaint of discrimination. In the formal complaint process, termination of ADR without a settlement does not affect further processing of the complaint. If ADR does not settle the complaint, anything discussed in the ADR process cannot be used in any subsequent administrative or judicial proceeding.

9. Am I entitled to representation in ADR? You have the right to representation of your choice unless the representation would pose a conflict with the official or collateral duties of the representative. Your right to have a representative remains in effect during your participation in ADR. Be aware, however, that representatives in informal pre-complaint mediation are typically discouraged because of the informal nature of the process. If representatives do participate, the mediator has the right to set ground rules regulating their participation.
10. What other requirements should I know about? In addition to the core principle of voluntariness, the Army is committed to providing ADR proceedings that reflect confidentiality, neutrality, and enforceability. Confidentiality applies to communications between parties and the mediator that are a part of the mediation proceedings, and that are made with the intent or expectation that those communications will not be disclosed to others unless disclosure is authorized or required by law. Neutrality is a cornerstone of any ADR program. Neutrals must remain impartial at all times; they may not exhibit bias in favor of either party, under any circumstances. Mediators are expected to conform to certain voluntary standards of conduct. See Appendix 24 (Guide for Federal Employee Mediators, [http://www.adr.gov/pdf/final_manual.pdf](http://www.adr.gov/pdf/final_manual.pdf)). Finally, enforceability is crucial. Without the ability to enforce agreements reached through ADR, the process is useless. Settlements must be enforceable! Once signed, a settlement is a contract that can be enforced like any other contract. A completed settlement agreement should be reduced to writing and signed by the parties, and should include appropriate safeguards and procedures for individuals if they believe that the terms of a particular written agreement have not been implemented. EEOC complaint procedures require that all settlement agreements be in writing, and that they provide a mechanism for seeking relief in the event of a claim of breach.
Note: All eligible workplace disputes should be evaluated to determine whether mediation, or some other ADR process, is appropriate for resolving the dispute. While ADR is usually appropriate to resolve a workplace dispute, there may be cases where ADR is not the best or an appropriate solution. The Administrative Dispute Resolution Act of 1996, 5 U.S.C. § 572(b), list six situations in which an agency should consider not using ADR; there may be others as well. Use the following checklist to determine whether ADR is appropriate or not for a particular dispute. Keep in mind that the existence of one or more of these circumstances does not prohibit the use of ADR in any case.

A determination that ADR is not appropriate for a dispute is ultimately the commander’s responsibility, but may be delegated, for example, to the EEO officer. Activities may also use a team approach to appropriateness determinations, utilizing CPAC or HR, Legal, EEO, and others as deemed necessary. A determination that ADR is not appropriate for a particular dispute should be made in writing, citing the specific factor(s) relied upon. ADR appropriateness determinations are made by the agency, and are not appealable. However, the agency may always reconsider a prior determination.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Factor</th>
<th>Yes</th>
<th>No</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1. A definitive or authoritative decision is needed as precedent, and an ADR proceeding would not be accepted as precedent.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2. The matter involves or bears upon development of government policy that requires additional procedures before final resolution, and ADR would not serve to develop that policy.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3. Maintaining consistency among established government policies is of special importance, and ADR would not likely reach consistent results among individual outcomes.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4. The matter significantly affects persons or organizations that are not parties to the proceedings.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5. Development of a full public record is important and ADR cannot produce such a record.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6. The matter is one in which the agency must maintain continuing jurisdiction to alter the disposition based on changed circumstances (most applicable to agencies with independent regulatory authority over other agencies or the public).</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7. The matter involves non-severable allegations of criminal misconduct or fraud, waste or abuse that are under the jurisdiction of law enforcement or prosecutorial authorities, or Inspector General.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
8. The matter involves military personnel issues exclusively, and ADR would adversely impact command prerogatives.

9. The matter involves a complaint under Article 138 of the UCMJ, or a request for investigation of a sexual harassment allegation under 5 U.S.C. § 1561, or other allegation(s) under investigation pursuant to AR 20-1, Chapter 7 (IG investigations) or AR 15-6 (command-directed investigations)

10. The matter is in litigation and can be disposed of expeditiously through motion or other means.

11. The matter is one in which there is substantial evidence that it was initiated by the claimant solely to harass or intimidate or otherwise flagrantly abuse the process.

12. Logistical constraints exist that would make a viable ADR proceeding difficult or impossible, and no reasonable means exist for eliminating or mitigating these constraints (identify both the constraint and the means considered).

13. Other reason(s) ADR is found to be inappropriate. Specify reason(s):

____________________________________________________________________
____________________________________________________________________
____________________________________________________________________
____________________________________________________________________
____________________________________________________________________
____________________________________________________________________

NOTE: A “Yes” answer to any of the above justifies, but does not compel, a decision not to offer ADR, or to reject a request for ADR.
SAMPLE
MEDIATION MEMORANDUM

[Date]

TRANSMITTED VIA FACSIMILE/EMAIL

COMPLAINANT/COMPLAINANT
[Address]

MANAGEMENT OFFICIAL
[Address]

Re: Mediation Conference Between ____________________________
[Complainant/Complainant] and ___________________________ [Management
Official]

Dear: __________________ [Complainant/Complainant] and __________________
[Management Official],

This memorandum is to affirm your agreement to mediate your dispute, and to confirm the scheduling of
the mediation conference. As we discussed, mediation is a voluntary, informal, and confidential process to
resolve disputes. Because mediation may be new to you, I thought you should know what to expect.

A. Mediation Conference: Schedule and Expected Duration

As the designated mediator in your case, I will conduct the mediation at the location and time shown on
the last page of this memorandum. It is not unusual for the mediation session to last 4-6 hours, and
sometimes more. Therefore, plan a full day (8 hours) for the mediation session. If this amount of time is not
possible, please advise me immediately and I will reschedule the mediation for another day or time.

B. What is Mediation and How Does it Work?

Mediation is not a legal proceeding. A mediator does not serve as a judge or decision official, or
provide legal advice or legal counsel to either party with respect to the issues in controversy. By agreeing to
mediation, __________________________ [name of Complainant/Complainant] is not waiving his/her right to proceed with any formal legal dispute resolution process that is otherwise available, provided
that he or she complies with applicable time limits. Accordingly, if either party is unsure of the applicable
time standards for filing a complaint, grievance, or other claim, please be sure to check with your
counsel/representative or the appropriate agency officials.

Success in mediation depends on all participants being prepared to participate fully and in good faith in
the mediation process, including presenting documentation you feel is necessary to support your position.
Because mediation honors the parties’ right to self-determination, neither party is required to agree to any
particular terms of settlement or to settle at all. However, each party is expected to constructively contribute
to the session and to make an honest and genuine effort to reach resolution of the issue(s) in controversy.
1. **Phases of the Mediation Conference.**

The mediation conference begins with an opening statement from me as the mediator, regarding my role. I am not an advocate or legal representative for or against either party, nor am I a judge whose role is to render a decision for or against either side. My role is merely to assist the parties attempt to find a joint solution to the issues in controversy. After my opening remarks, the Claimant (the Employee) will have an opportunity to tell me and the management official, in his/her own words, about the claim and the remedy he/she is seeking. The management official will then have the opportunity to present management’s side of the dispute. After the opening statements, the parties will enter into a joint discussion where clarifying questions can be asked, and potential solutions, if any, can be discussed.

At some point in the proceedings, I may ask to meet privately (caucus) with each participant. Depending on the issues and the progress or lack of progress, I may caucus with each participant more than once. Information discussed in your caucus that is given to me in confidence will not be shared with anyone else, including the other participant, subject to the limitations discussed below. Following the caucuses, I may reconvene the joint session and determine if there is any area of agreement on any issue. If not, the parties will continue to negotiate, possibly re-causung with me until it is clear that a settlement is or is not going to emerge at this session. Either party will be free to consult with appropriate legal, union, or management representatives to apprise them of their legal rights, appropriate courses of action, or authority to agree to proposed settlement terms. In addition, each party has a right to have a personal representative of their choosing and, if applicable, at their own expense.

If a settlement is reached, a written agreement incorporating the terms of settlement will be drafted for review and signature by the parties and their representatives. Appropriate legal or other management personnel also will need to review and approve the settlement terms before the agreement is signed.

A signed settlement agreement is intended to be binding on the parties. Accordingly, the agreement can generally be used as evidence in a later proceeding in which either of the parties alleges a breach of the agreement. It is also important that the participants understand that any written agreement reached during the course of the mediation could eventually become a public record.

2. **Confidentiality.**

Mediation is a confidential process. As a federal administrative dispute resolution proceeding, this mediation is protected by the confidentiality protections in the Administrative Dispute Resolution Act, 5 U.S.C. § 574. **If you tell me something in private, or ask me to keep it confidential, I am bound by law not to disclose this information.** There are some exceptions to this rule, but I do not expect them to arise during our mediation. For example, if you acknowledge to me committing a criminal act, or an act of fraud, waste, or abuse, or you threaten physical harm to another, I may be required to report this information to appropriate authorities, irrespective of confidentiality. Another example is if a judge determines, after an appropriate proceeding is held, that disclosure of our private confidential discussions is necessary to prevent a manifest injustice, or establish a violation of law, or prevent harm to the public health or safety, I may be required by the court to disclose our private discussions.

If this mediation involves an EEO matter (informal pre-complaint or formal complaint), you agree that any oral or written statements made for the purpose of and during this mediation, including communications made during all joint sessions, will be treated as confidential and will not be voluntarily disclosed to anyone outside this mediation.

Having said that, I want you to please remember that facts that were discoverable before the mediation session commenced do not become confidential merely because they were presented during a mediation.
conference. Additionally, neither the agreement to mediate that you will sign, nor any resulting settlement agreement, is confidential, and may be disclosed to others as provided by law.

You must agree that, should this mediation not resolve your dispute, you will not request information from me in any future legal proceeding, nor will you call or subpoena me as a witness to disclose any information that was discussed in this mediation. The only exception is if you have a specific dispute with me regarding my actions as the mediator in this process, and only then to the extent necessary to resolve the dispute. If anyone asks or directs me to disclose confidential information from this mediation, I am required by law to notify you of the demand. You have 15 calendar days after this notice to inform me whether you intend to defend against my disclosing the information requested, or any objection to disclosure is deemed to be waived. Should I have to notify you of such a request or demand for information, you should immediately consult your labor counselor or HR specialist to determine how to proceed.

3. Your Right to Representation.

Either party may choose to come to the mediation conference alone, with a representative, or with legal counsel, subject to locally negotiated policies for bargaining unit employees. If you plan to have a representative present, I must be informed of this in advance of the mediation conference so that the other party has the opportunity to bring a representative as well. Failure to notify me of your intent to bring a representative prior to the mediation conference could lead to a cancellation of this mediation.

4. Mediation Time and Location. The mediation conference is scheduled to begin on (Date and Time) at (Location). Please plan to arrive at least 15 minutes early so that we can start on time. Contact (Name and contact info of ADR POC) if you need directions or other assistance.

C. Conclusion

To sum up, mediation is an informal process designed to achieve a solution to the problem which satisfies all parties and negates the need for further legal action on anyone’s behalf, aside from those steps that may be agreed to as part of a settlement agreement. I congratulate you for agreeing to participate in mediation, and look forward to working with you in your efforts to resolve the dispute to everyone’s satisfaction.

Mediator Signature and Contact Information

[NOTE: May be modified to be issued by the Mediation Intake Official, Convenor, or other authorized person, in lieu of the Mediator.]
SAMPLE
AGREEMENT TO MEDIATE (EEO)

This is an agreement between the parties signing below to participate in mediation. The aggrieved understands that by agreeing to participate in mediation, the pre-complaint counseling period is extended to 90 calendar days from the date of initiating the pre-complaint process.

The parties understand that participation in mediation is voluntary. The aggrieved may terminate mediation at any time. Management may terminate mediation with command approval. Mediation may also be terminated at the discretion of the mediator.

The parties understand that the mediator has no authority to make decisions on issues raised or act as an advocate or attorney for either party. Both parties have the right to representation during the EEO process; however, the mediator will determine a representative's participation during mediation. The aggrieved is encouraged to consult with his/her designated representative for purposes of review prior to signing a settlement agreement.

The parties agree that statements made during, or documents prepared for, the mediation process will remain confidential to the fullest extent as permitted by law; except for the limited purpose of implementation and enforcement of a resulting negotiated settlement agreement.

Each party agrees not to request the mediator's testimony or request or use as evidence any materials prepared for, or used during, the mediation with the exception of a signed settlement agreement. The mediator will not voluntarily serve as a witness or testify on behalf of either party.

The aggrieved understands that he/she has the right to pursue unresolved issues through the formal discrimination complaint process. If applicable, the aggrieved will be provided a Notice of Right to File a Formal Complaint of Discrimination upon termination of the mediation or no later than the 90th day of the pre-complaint period, whichever comes first.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Aggrieved</th>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Management Official</th>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Title</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>


SAMPLE
AGREEMENT TO MEDIATE IN GOOD FAITH

I recognize that mediation is an attempt to resolve conflict between the participating parties. I agree to enter into this mediation in good faith. I will sincerely attempt to resolve this dispute, cooperate with the mediator(s) assigned to this case, and give serious consideration to all suggestions made with regard to developing a realistic solution to the problem(s). No admission of guilt or wrongdoing by any party is implied, and none should be inferred, by my participation in this process.

I understand that the mediator(s) assigned to this case will not be serving as an advocate, attorney, or judge. The mediator's sole function is to act as a neutral who facilitates the mediation process. The mediator does not provide legal advice. I understand that any agreements or decisions resulting from this mediation session may affect the legal rights of the parties and are entered into voluntarily and by mutual acceptance of the parties. I have the opportunity to consult with independent legal counsel at any time and I understand that I am encouraged to do so.

I understand and agree mediation discussions are generally confidential. There are statutory and judicial exceptions to the mediator's duty of confidentiality. Confidentiality is waived in instances of fraud, waste, abuse, criminal behavior, harm or threats of harm to persons, and when a participant has a complaint against the mediator. Dispute resolution communications available to all parties are exempt from confidentiality under the Administrative Dispute Resolution Act of 1996 unless such communications are generated by a neutral. Parties may choose to sign an agreement, prior to mediation, stating that such communications are confidential. I understand and agree that concessions either party makes in an unsuccessful attempt to settle the dispute(s) will not be used against that party in any future proceedings.

I also understand that I may not subpoena or attempt to require the mediator in this case to testify or produce records, notes, or a work product in any future proceedings. No recordings or stenographic records will be made of the mediation session.

I realize that mediation may be time consuming. I agree to make myself available for as much time as is determined necessary by the mediator (usually a minimum of four hours is required) to give the process a fair opportunity to succeed. If anyone decides to withdraw from mediation, best efforts will be made to discuss this decision with that participant.

I understand that I will not be bound by anything discussed in mediation unless a written settlement is reached and executed by the parties. If a settlement is reached, the agreement shall be reduced to writing and, when signed and approved by the appropriate authorities for all parties, I agree to be bound by the agreement.

All participants in this mediation session, including representatives, interpreters, and resource persons, must sign this Agreement before the session begins. By signing this document, I acknowledge that I have read, understand, and agree to this Agreement.

Mediation Client's Signature Date Representative’s Signature Date

Mediation Client's Signature Date Representative’s Signature Date

Add’l Participant Signature Date Add’l Participant Signature Date

Add’l Participant Signature Date Add’l Participant Signature Date
SAMPLE ADR CUSTOMER FEEDBACK FORM

[NOTE: This sample form is intended to illustrate useful information for acquiring and assessing feedback from ADR participants. Its use is entirely voluntary, and it may be freely modified. If you use this sample form “as is,” please be sure to remove this NOTE first!]

We strive to make mediation a pleasant and useful experience for participants, regardless of outcome. Please take a few minutes to provide constructive feedback regarding your experience. Your responses are confidential and are used for quality assurance purposes only.

We strive to make mediation a pleasant and useful experience for participants, regardless of outcome. Please take a few minutes to provide constructive feedback regarding your experience. Your responses are confidential and are used for quality assurance purposes only.

| Date Parties Agreed to Use ADR: ___________ | Case Number (if any): ____________________ |
| Date ADR Completed: ____________________ | Neutral: ____________________ |
| Time ADR Started: ____________________ |                      |
| Time ADR Ended: ____________________ |                      |

1. What was your role in the case? ( ) Employee ( ) Union ( ) Agency ( ) Other (Please specify)

2. How would you compare the amount of time taken to resolve this case using the ADR process compared with what you believe would have been required if a formal dispute resolution had been used to resolve this dispute? ADR was:

   ( ) Significantly faster ( ) Somewhat faster ( ) Same amount of time ( ) Somewhat slower ( ) Significantly slower ( ) Don't know

3. **ADR Process** - The following questions concern your experience with the ADR Process. Please tell us how satisfied you were with each of the following features of the process. (For each feature, check the column corresponding to your opinion)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Feature</th>
<th>Very Satisfied</th>
<th>Satisfied</th>
<th>Neutral</th>
<th>Dissatisfied</th>
<th>Very Dissatisfied</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1. Amount of information you received about the process.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2. Amount of control you had over the process.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3. Opportunity to present your side of the dispute.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4. Fairness of the process.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5. Overall outcome of the process.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6. Speed with which the dispute was resolved.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7. Outcome of the process compared to what you expected it to be before it took place.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8. Overall, how satisfied were you with the ADR process?</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
4. **Mediator/Facilitator**: Please take a moment to evaluate your mediator/facilitator using the chart on the next page. For each quality/behavior, check the box corresponding to your opinion. If you rate any quality or behavior “Fair” or “Poor,” we invite you to tell us why in the comments section (question 8) below.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Excellent</th>
<th>Good</th>
<th>Average</th>
<th>Fair</th>
<th>Poor</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1. <strong>Neutrality</strong> (Did the mediator/facilitator have the appearance of impartiality, without favoritism or bias?)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2. <strong>Communication</strong> (How well did the mediator/facilitator facilitate communication between the parties?)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3. <strong>Managing the ADR Process</strong> (Did the mediator/facilitator effectively handle conflicts, suggest movement ideas, propose problem-solving solutions?)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4. <strong>Patience</strong> (Did the mediator/facilitator devote the necessary time and attention to the parties to keep the process moving without appearing to rush or be in a hurry to complete the process?)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5. <strong>Expertise</strong> (Did the mediator/facilitator demonstrate the necessary expertise to mediate this type of dispute?)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6. <strong>Facilitative Abilities</strong> (Did the mediator/facilitator ask relevant questions to seek out pertinent information and keep the process moving forward?)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7. <strong>Overall Ability of the Mediator/Facilitator in General</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

5. **Outcome of the Mediation** (Please check one): ( ) Full Settlement ( ) Partial Settlement ( ) Did not Settle

6. Would you recommend this process to others? ( ) Yes ( ) No

   If you answered “no,” please state reason(s):

____________________________________________________________________________________________

____________________________________________________________________________________________

____________________________________________________________________________________________

____________________________________________________________________________________________

7. Would you recommend this Mediator/Facilitator for future mediations? ( ) Yes ( ) No

   If you answered “no,” please state reason(s):

____________________________________________________________________________________________

____________________________________________________________________________________________

____________________________________________________________________________________________

____________________________________________________________________________________________

8. Other Comments (optional):

____________________________________________________________________________________________

____________________________________________________________________________________________

____________________________________________________________________________________________

____________________________________________________________________________________________

____________________________________________________________________________________________

Thanks for your feedback! We want the mediation experience to be productive and successful for everyone, and your comments help us to meet that goal.
SECTION 2

TOOLS FOR THE MEDIATOR
## MEDIATOR'S OPENING STATEMENT CHECKLIST
(MAY BE MODIFIED TO SUIT MEDIATOR'S PREFERENCE)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>INTRODUCTIONS: Introduce yourself; have each party (and rep, if applicable) introduce themselves if they haven’t already; settle on names for use during sessions.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>SETTLEMENT AUTHORITY: Confirm that both parties have sufficient authority to participate in this mediation, to agree to settlement terms and to sign any settlement agreement. If not, name and availability of person with such authority.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>UNINTERRUPTED TIME: Entire day (8 hours) preferred, 4 hours minimum. Make sure parties commit to that schedule.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>QUALIFY YOURSELF AS A MEDIATOR: Indicate that you are a trained mediator. Clarify your role as a mediator as opposed to your professional role (e.g., lawyer, LMER).</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ASSERT YOUR NETURALITY: Explain to the participants that you do not represent either side; you’re neutral and impartial, and will not favor either party.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CONFLICTS: Disclose any personal or professional relationship or acquaintance with either party (or representative). If there are none, say so. Any other possible conflicts? If so, disclose and have parties decide if you stay.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GOAL OF MEDIATION: Goal is to resolve dispute through mutual agreement. Good faith participation is expected from both parties, however, neither party is obligated to accept any term or proposal unless it’s voluntarily agreed to.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MEDIATION IS NOT A LEGAL PROCEEDING: You are not bound by formal rules of evidence or procedure. Encourage informal discussion.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AGREEMENT TO MEDIATE: Verify that each participant has signed an agreement to mediate or has received and acknowledged a letter agreeing to mediate; review its terms with the parties to ensure understanding.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MEDIATION PROCESS: Explain stages of mediation, from openings to joint discussions, CAUCUS, and closure. Explain purpose of caucus w/emphasis on confidentiality.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MEDIATOR TESTIFYING: Should this case go to a formal administrative or legal hearing, you will not willingly testify for either party regarding information unique to this mediation.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CONFIDENTIALITY: Explain that matters disclosed to you in mediation are confidential; you may not disclose them, voluntarily or under compulsion, unless required by law. If you are a federal employee, you are required to report fraud, waste &amp; abuse, threats of violence, or criminal misconduct, even if revealed in mediation. Participants are expected to comply with these confidentiality parameters as well. Mediation sessions will not be recorded, and any notes taken during mediation will be destroyed after it’s completed. Only information reported at end of mediation is that it was held, the date(s), and whether an agreement was reached or not.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GROUND RULES: Decorum and civility will be maintained throughout all mediation sessions, joint and caucus; cell phones and other devices will be turned off, or left outside the mediation room; parties will be respectful of each other and the mediator. Discuss break arrangements, logistics, any other procedural aspects you think are important.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SETTLEMENT AGREEMENT: Explain that any agreement will be reduced to writing, reviewed by appropriate officials for legal sufficiency, etc., then signed by the parties. A copy of the signed agreement will be provided to all parties concerned. Participation in the mediation process does not waive your right to legal or administrative proceedings in the event that you do not reach agreement.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>COMMEND PARTIES: Whether agreement is reached or not, commend the parties for voluntarily participating in the mediation process.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>QUESTIONS? Ask if there are any questions regarding anything you covered, or procedures described in your opening. If there are, answer those questions. If not, or if there are no questions, proceed to parties’ opening statements.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
SAMPLE MEDIATOR’S OPENING STATEMENT
(MAY BE MODIFIED TO SUIT INDIVIDUAL PREFERENCES)

Good afternoon, my name is _______________. I am a trained mediator and am qualified to mediate disputes such as the one before us today. My purpose here is to assist you in the resolution of the dispute that brings us to this table. [Ask each party to identify himself or herself, and ask how they would like to be addressed during the mediation conference.]

Let me begin by stating that I am not acquainted with the parties involved in this dispute. I am not here to represent either side, or any particular position. I will not express opinions or take sides during this process. My goal is to help each of you in reaching a mutually agreeable settlement of this matter. I am not a judge—I have no power to impose a decision on you or to decide how this matter should be settled. This is where mediation differs from other forms of dispute resolution...at all times you are empowered to design a settlement that meets your needs, and addresses your interests. Do either of you have any questions about my role as mediator?

You previously signed (or were presented for signature) a (memorandum or agreement) outlining what you should expect in a mediation session and having you verify that you voluntarily accept the opportunity to participate in mediation in good faith. Your agreement to participate in mediation does not obligate you to agree to or accept any particular term or proposal offered by the other party, but it does obligate you to participate in good faith, which means you have agreed to make an honest and conscientious effort to engage in discussions and seek possible options for resolving the dispute here and now. Do each of you understand and agree to this?

I want to remind you that this is not a court of law or a legal proceeding. Therefore, we are not bound by formal rules of procedure or evidence. Although it is my hope and expectation that we will reach a full resolution of this matter here today, if we do not, or if any unresolved issues remain, the dispute may be pursued in any other authorized administrative or judicial forum; this proceeding will in no way delay or interfere with those other processes. If the matter does end up in court or other tribunal,
I will not willingly testify for or against either of you regarding information unique to this conference. Do either of you have any questions about this?

Confidentiality is a critical part of the mediation process. Generally, if you tell me something in private and ask me to keep it confidential, I am bound by law not to disclose this information. As with most rules, there are some exceptions, but I do not expect them to arise during our mediation. For example, if you confess to the commission of a criminal offense, or to an act of fraud, waste, or abuse, or that you plan to commit a violent physical act, I may be required to disclose this information to the appropriate authorities. If a judge determines that disclosure of our private confidential discussions is necessary to prevent a manifest injustice, establish a violation of law, or prevent harm to the public health or safety, we may be required by a court to disclose our private discussions. In addition, information may be disclosed if you, the parties, consent to disclosure in writing.

Having said that, I want you to remember that facts that were discoverable before the mediation session do not become confidential merely because they were presented during a mediation conference. For example, a written statement made before this mediation was convened, which is not confidential, does not become confidential merely because it is presented in this mediation. It is only those things you say or write in confidence to me during the mediation that I will not disclose, unless one of the unusual exceptions I discussed above applies. This means that both the agreement to mediate that you each signed, and any settlement agreement that may result from this mediation, are not confidential. Do either of you have any questions about confidentiality as I have explained it?

Before we begin, let me explain the procedure we will use. When I complete my opening remarks each of you will have the opportunity to make an uninterrupted opening statement to describe the problem as you see it. It is customary for the party that brought the matter to our attention to begin first. Therefore, Mr./Ms. (or party’s first name)____________, I will ask you to begin. When you have completed your opening remarks, I will ask Mr./Ms. (or party’s first name)____________ to make an uninterrupted opening statement. At the end of each of your statements I may ask some questions to help clarify or explain matters you raised in your statement.

After opening statements are completed, we will transition into a joint discussion of the dispute, focusing on possible approaches and solutions to the problem. I will ask each of you to think about
how you might like to resolve this matter. The purpose of the joint discussion is for you to dialogue with each other in a joint effort to identify the interests you would like to see met, and the possible solutions for meeting them. During this discussion, I may ask to meet with each of you separately, in what is called a caucus. The caucus can be used for many purposes, but generally is warranted if, and when, joint discussions are no longer moving forward. I use the caucus to help clarify issues or concerns that arise from joint discussion, and to talk candidly about matters that each party may be reluctant to share directly with the other party. Ultimately, the caucus is to help me be of greater assistance in helping you resolve your dispute. I may use the caucus any number of times, and the length of each caucus should not be of concern to either of you. The information you share during the caucus is confidential and will not be shared with the other side unless you specifically consent to such disclosure. I will remind you of this confidentiality at the beginning of each caucus session, and at the end of each caucus session I will ask you what information discussed during caucus, if any, that you (want, or do not want) me to share with the other side. Do either of you have any questions about the procedure we will use or the caucus?

As I said, whether to resolve your dispute is entirely up to you, but I am confident that you will resolve your differences today. When you reach agreement, it will be reduced to writing, reviewed for legal sufficiency, and signed by each of you. Each of you will be provided with a copy of the agreement and I will go over it with you to ensure that the agreement as written accurately reflects your entire agreement.

During the mediation you may wish to take notes. If you leave the room, please take your notes with you or turn them over. At the conclusion of the mediation, whether settlement is reached or not, I would like to collect and destroy these notes (including my own), so as to protect confidentiality. Do each of you (and your representatives) agree to this procedure?

Recesses may be taken during the mediation at the request of either party or upon mutual agreement of the parties. During recesses I ask that you not discuss this mediation with anyone else. So that we can work in confidence without distraction or interruption, I ask at this time that you please turn off or set to “quiet” all cell phones, smart phones, tablets, and any other electronic communication devices. That includes any recording devices, which are not permitted in mediation.
If you need to make phone calls or check email you may do so during a recess, subject to the restriction on outside discussion of this mediation.

During the course of this mediation conference you may notice me nodding or making other gestures in response to something that is being said. My nodding or other gestures should be construed only as acknowledgment of what is being said, nothing more.

We will follow ground rules to ensure an orderly consideration of the issues raised in this mediation. Recesses will be called as needed. All participants in mediation will maintain a civil tone, be respectful of each other, and avoid unnecessary interruptions. Do either of you have any suggestions for ground rules? Do either of you have any special needs or accommodations that I need to be aware of?

Let me once again commend both of you for being here today to try to work this out. Your presence here today demonstrates your willingness to attempt cooperative problem-solving.

Are there any questions at this point? If not, let’s proceed with Mr./Ms. (complaining party’s first name) _________’s opening statement.
Communication Skills for the Mediator

**Listening**

Why Mediators Need to be Active and Effective Listeners

Mediators are *facilitators* of the communication between disputants. Careful, accurate listening enables the mediator to guide the process. Just as important, how the mediator listens is a form of communication itself. Mediators need to be highly effective listeners in order to accomplish the following:

- Creating a safe environment
- Developing rapport
- Narrowing the focus to relevant issues
- Building unconditional acceptance without regard to the beliefs, ideas, and conduct of the parties
- Identifying and summarizing each person’s ideas, issues, concerns, and needs behind the scenes
- Clarifying the issues and interests

What is Active Listening?

- Listening to *understand*, not to *respond*
- Understanding the meaning behind the words, and their importance to the speaker
- Acknowledging the meaning behind the words, and their importance to the speaker
- Giving feedback to let the parties know their message has been received
- Listen for content, feelings, and values

Consider Your Nonverbal Communication

Use your body to say, “I’m listening.” The purpose is to convey listening, interest, caring and the assurance that the other person is important. A mediator should:

- Make frequent eye contact.
- Keep your body oriented toward the speaker (try leaning toward the speaker, but don’t get too close).
- Indicate you’re listening by nodding your head and through facial expressions (make sure parties understand your nodding/expressions signify *understanding, not agreement*).
- Make sure you exhibit the same nonverbal communication for *both sides*.

What is Un-active Listening?
Just as active listening can be used in a positive way to convey respect, acceptance, and understanding and reflect accurate receipt of messages, so too can “un-active listening” convey negative messages. Learn to avoid these traps:

**Arguing**

- This creates the negative perception that you are Thinking Against the party with whom you are arguing.
- Avoid arguing or disagreeing with one of the parties or being defensive and trying to justify yourself.

**Analyzing**

- Just as with arguing, the immediate perception is that you are Thinking Against the person being analyzed.
- Avoid analyzing a person as to his or her motivation.
- Avoid making pat, judgmental statements such as, “you shouldn’t be so upset.”
- Analyzing a person’s motivation or looking for a psychological reason underlying a position feels judgmental and negative. “Have you done things like this before?”

**Minimizing**

- Avoid dismissing the message of the feeling of the person. This includes statements such as: “That’s not such a big thing,” or “Everyone feels that way.”
- This is disempowering language which attempts to substitute the party’s authority over the outcome with that of a mediator. It is perceived as Thinking For the party.

**Directing**

- Avoid finishing the person’s sentence, steering or directing the conversation—this feels to the party as if the mediator is trying to Think For the party.
- Avoid cross-examination type questions, such as, “Why didn’t you contact the Personnel Office?” Use open-ended, non-accusatory questions instead, e.g., “You said you didn’t contact the Personnel Office…can you share your reasoning for that decision?”

**Examples of constructive language that signify active listening:**

**When you want to acknowledge feelings:**

- That seems to matter to you a lot.
- That seems to be important to you.
- That seems to upset you a great deal.
- You seem to be…
- My sense is that you might feel…

**When you’re confident you have a good understanding:**
As you see it…
From your standpoint…
In your experience…
It appears to you…
You think…
You believe…
You’re [identify feeling]…
What you’re saying is…
You maintain that…
In your opinion…
Where you’re coming from is…

Questions

Questions are usually essential to gain understanding of the issues, interests, and possible solutions. Open-ended questions, i.e., questions that are phrased so as not to suggest a particular answer, are best. They allow the respondent to answer in his or her own words, they avoid single-word responses, which usually are not helpful, and they are non-threatening. Often times the single most effective question a mediator can ask is “why,” to probe for reasons that underlie positions and demands. However, be aware that “why” questions can be perceived as accusatory. “How did that come about?” may be more effective than “why did that happen?” Or, instead of asking “why are you asking for $300,000?” you might ask, “You have requested $300,000. Can you share with me how you arrived at that figure?”

Examples of questions a mediator might ask:

When you need more information:

  Could you tell me some more about that?
  Could you clarify that for me?
  Can we explore that a bit?
  Could you share some specific examples with me?
  What makes that difficult for you?
  How do you feel about that?
  How did that make you feel?
  How do you feel when that happens?

When you want to increase parties’ understanding of each other’s point of view:

  What do you think [other party’s] interests are in this matter?
  How do you think [other party] views this issue?
  Can you think of any reason why [other party] might view this differently?
  If you were [other party], what would be your concerns?
  How would you try to address [other party’s] points?
  Imagine you’re [other party]. How would you see the situation?
When you want to identify interests:

- What is most important to you in this mediation? Why?
- What do you hope to accomplish today?
- How would you like to see this matter resolved?
- What do you think [other party] wants to accomplish? Why?
- What bothers you most about this dispute?
- What will it take for you to resolve this matter?
- What is most important to you in terms of how to resolve this matter?
- What do you think [other party] will accept to resolve this matter?

When you're in the early stages of caucus:

- Is there anything else I need to know that you did not want to discuss while we were in the joint session?
- What other things are important to you that I need to understand better?
- Is there other information that will help you both in getting this matter resolved?

When you need to do a “reality check:”

- Can you think of any drawbacks to that approach?
- Can you give me some examples of that idea?
- Where do you think that would lead?
- What could you do to implement that idea?
- What would you need to make that happen?
- What other consequences could result from that approach?
- How do you think [someone else] might view that proposal?
- Have you discussed this idea with anyone, and what did they say?
- If you do not resolve this today, what will you do?
- How long will it take to get a final ruling?
- How will waiting that long affect you and your relationship with…?
- If things do not turn out as you hope, how will that affect you?
- What are your alternatives if this matter isn’t resolved here?
- How would you value a resolution today compared to what might happen in the future?

When you’re not confident you have a good understanding:

- Do I understand you to say…
- Are you saying…
- Is it possible that…
- I’m not sure I’m following you correctly…
- Correct me if I’m wrong, but…
- My impression is that…
- Help me understand…
- Here’s what I hear you saying…
- Does it sound reasonable to you that…
- Is it conceivable that…
From my vantage point, what I hear is…
I get the sense you feel…
Could this be what’s going on…
Perhaps you feel…
Could you clarify for me…

**When you want to generate options:**

What options have you considered?
What do you like about that idea?
What would you do to solve this problem?
What would you like to see happen?
What other possibilities are there?
What if you were to…?
How would you react to…?
If [other party] were to…, how would you feel about that?

**Rephrasing and Reframing**

**Rephrasing** and **Reframing** are two important active listening techniques that promote constructive dialogue between parties attempting to negotiate a resolution to a dispute, or any other issue, for that matter. They are indispensable tools in the mediator’s toolbox. Both techniques can be especially useful when mediating disputes involving multiple parties or groups.

**Rephrasing** (or paraphrasing) lets a person know that he or she has been heard and, more importantly, correctly understood by the listener. It is used to prevent misunderstandings. Rephrasing is not simply a restatement. It does at least the following three things:

- For the speaker, rephrasing reinforces your expectation that others are actually listening to what you have to say, while providing you the opportunity to clarify your intent.
- For the listener, rephrasing validates what you have heard by checking your understanding, either reinforcing it or modifying it based on the speaker’s agreement or disagreement and clarification.
- Rephrasing defuses "loaded" terms or connotations by demonstrating an understanding and validation of the (often negative) emotions behind the statement, yet casting the statement in a much more positive, less emotional fashion.

**Examples:**

Validating emotions:

"Sounds like you felt attacked."
“This seems to have made you angry.”
"Seems like you felt ignored or unappreciated."

Conveying that you understand what is being said:

“You were upset when...”
"You believe that..."
“You seem to be saying...”

 Revealing a concern, worry or desire:

“If I understand you correctly, you want...”
"You seem to be concerned that..."
"What seems most important to you is...”

Reframing is more complex than rephrasing and is a much greater challenge for the mediator. Reframing is the arrangement or rearrangement of a collection of ideas, feelings, facts, and/or concerns into a single common theme, often moving the parties in a more constructive direction. As the word implies, reframing involves changing the narrative of a conflict from a negative theme to a more positive one. Reframing often gives the parties a common, perhaps previously unrecognized, focus or theme, preferably a more positive, or at least less negative theme, thereby enabling the parties to move forward. Reframing is often necessary to shift the focus from positions to interests.

Examples:

In the examples below, a type of reframing is illustrated which identifies the issue as a mutual one and states it in such a fashion that it can be a springboard or transition into creative ideas, options, and solutions. The frame of reference shifts away from blame for past failures toward a testing of commitment for future joint initiatives.

"Based upon various concerns that have been raised so far, you seem to be looking for new ways for labor and management to work together instead of opposing each other."

“From what I have heard so far, you both appear to be interested in improving communication, increasing opportunities for feedback, and accomplishing your unit’s mission more efficiently.”

“From what has been said thus far, would it be fair to say that you both would like to see improvement in your day-to-day working relationship?”

*REMEMBER* Whenever you reframe or rephrase, you are taking one or more statements and changing them in some form or fashion. Always remember to validate! Never assume that your rephrasing or reframing is accurate until it is confirmed by the speaker. In group conflict scenarios, other members of the group may be able to rephrase and reframe because of greater familiarity with the work situation and the speakers.
COMMON INTERESTS OF THE PARTIES IN EEO COMPLAINTS

There are many personnel actions or other workplace conditions that can generate EEO complaints, but these six are the most common: disciplinary actions, appraisals & evaluations, promotion & selection actions, harassment (both sexual and non-sexual), performance-based actions, and reasonable accommodation. Within each area, there are underlying interests commonly expressed by the Complainant and management.

The charts in this appendix can assist you in identifying the potential interests of the parties in an EEO complaint. These charts are not meant to provide an exhaustive listing of all potential interests that the parties may have. However, they can assist you in identifying common underlying interests and help the parties identify possible areas that may help them resolve their dispute. Readers are encouraged to add interests to those already listed.

Identifying the interests of the parties is a key factor in helping the parties reach a mutually acceptable resolution of their dispute. Success or failure to identify the correct interests at issue can mean the difference between a successful mediation and an unsuccessful mediation.

A. Disciplinary Actions

| Possible Interests of the Complainant                                                                 |
| ♦ Pride/Shame/Embarrassment                                                                         |
| ♦ Loss of Money                                                                                      |
| ♦ Future Adverse Career Impact                                                                        |
| ♦ Perception of Fairness/Equality                                                                    |
| ♦ Reputation                                                                                         |
| ♦ Fear of Losing Job                                                                                  |
| ♦ Future Relationship                                                                                |
| ♦ Vindication                                                                                       |
| ♦ Benefits (Health, Life, Retirement)                                                                 |
| ♦ Saving Face                                                                                        |
| ♦ Desire not to appear Weak                                                                          |
| ♦ Time                                                                                              |
| ♦ Hidden Personal Agenda                                                                             |
| ♦ Dignity/Self Esteem                                                                               |
| ♦ Trust                                                                                             |
| ♦ Monetary Enrichment                                                                               |
| ♦ Resolve the complaint on favorable terms                                                            |

| Possible Interests of Management                                                                    |
| ♦ Need to Control Work Environment                                                                  |
| ♦ Need to Correct Behavior                                                                          |
| ♦ Impact on Morale                                                                                  |
| ♦ Equality                                                                                          |
| ♦ Reputation                                                                                        |
| ♦ Future Relationship                                                                               |
| ♦ Retribution                                                                                       |
| ♦ Saving Face                                                                                        |
| ♦ Setting a Precedent                                                                               |
| ♦ Need to Minimize Workplace Disruption                                                              |
| ♦ Desire not to appear Weak                                                                          |
| ♦ Time                                                                                             |
| ♦ Desire to Minimize Hassle                                                                        |
| ♦ Desire to Comply with all Relevant Laws & Regulations                                              |
| ♦ Desire to be a Model Employer                                                                     |
| ♦ Hidden Personal Agenda                                                                            |
| ♦ Desire to Contain Costs                                                                           |
| ♦ Resolve the complaint on favorable terms                                                            |
### B. Appraisal/Evaluations

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Possible Interests of the Complainant</th>
<th>Possible Interests of Management</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>♦ Pride/Shame/Embarrassment</td>
<td>♦ Motivation of Employees</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Loss of Award Money</td>
<td>♦ Desire to be Fair</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Future Adverse Career Impact (Promotions/RIF)</td>
<td>♦ Setting a Precedent</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Perception of Fairness/Equality</td>
<td>♦ Not Appearing Weak to Subordinates and/or Supervisor</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Ensuring Accurate Ratings</td>
<td>♦ Retribution</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Ensuring Accurate Work Plan</td>
<td>♦ Saving Face</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Lack of Training</td>
<td>♦ Time</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Reputation</td>
<td>♦ Desire to Minimize Hassle</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Desire for Praise/Approval/Acknowledgment</td>
<td>♦ Hidden Personal Agenda</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Saving Face</td>
<td>♦ Desire to Comply with all Relevant Laws &amp; Regulations</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Desire Not to Look Weak/ or Back Down</td>
<td>♦ Desire to be a Model Employer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Time</td>
<td>♦ Save the Government Money</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Hidden Personal Agenda</td>
<td>♦ Desire to Reward Only the Most Deserving Employees</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Respect</td>
<td>♦ Desire to Build an Adverse Action Case</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Vindication</td>
<td>♦ Future Relationship</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Recognition for Performance of Related Duty</td>
<td>♦ Resolve the complaint on favorable terms</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Future Relationship</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Resolve the complaint on favorable terms</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
C. Promotion/Selection Actions

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Possible Interests of the Complainant</th>
<th>Possible Interests of Management</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>♦ Pride/Shame/Embarrassment</td>
<td>♦ Getting the Best Person for the Job</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Loss of Future Earnings</td>
<td>♦ Meeting Mission Requirements</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Future Adverse Career Impact</td>
<td>♦ Rewarding Good Performance</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Perception of Fairness/Equality</td>
<td>♦ Building Career Ladder</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Loss of Potential Career Experience</td>
<td>♦ Desire to be Fair</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Loss of Potential Training</td>
<td>♦ Adequate Representation in the Workplace</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Reputation</td>
<td>♦ Personality issues</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Saving Face</td>
<td>♦ Saving Face</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Desire Not to Look Weak/ or Back Down</td>
<td>♦ Desire Not to Look Weak/ or Back Down</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Time</td>
<td>♦ Setting a Precedent</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Hidden personal agenda</td>
<td>♦ Time</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Needs Money</td>
<td>♦ Desire to Minimize Hassle</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Self-Worth</td>
<td>♦ Hidden Personal Agenda</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Desire to Stay Even Or Surpass Peer Group</td>
<td>♦ Desire to Comply with all Relevant Laws &amp; Regulations</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Future Relationship</td>
<td>♦ Desire to be a Model Employer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>♦ Resolve the complaint on favorable terms</td>
<td>♦ Future Relationship</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>♦ Resolve the complaint on favorable terms</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
D. Harassment Complaints

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Possible Interests of the Complainant</th>
<th>Possible Interests of Management</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Perception of Equality/Fairness</td>
<td>Harassment Free Workplace</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fear/Embarrassment</td>
<td>Improved Morale</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Desire to Have Harassment Stop</td>
<td>Control Over Work Environment</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adverse Career Impact</td>
<td>Reputation</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reputation</td>
<td>Adverse Career Impact</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Health Issues (Physical, Mental, Emotional)</td>
<td>Impact on the Mission</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Personal Like or Dislike for Supervisor</td>
<td>Pride</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saving Face</td>
<td>Setting a Precedent</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Desire Not to Appear Weak/ or Back Down</td>
<td>Saving Face</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Time</td>
<td>Desire Not to Appear Weak/ or Back Down</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hidden Personal Agenda</td>
<td>Time</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Revenge</td>
<td>Desire to Minimize Hassle</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Future Relationship</td>
<td>Personal Like or Dislike for Subordinate</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Resolve the complaint on favorable terms</td>
<td>Hidden Personal Agenda</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Desire to Comply with all Relevant Laws &amp; Regulations</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Desire to be a Model Employer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Future Relationship</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Resolve the complaint on favorable terms</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### E. Performance-Based Actions

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Possible Interests of the Complainant</th>
<th>Possible Interests of Management</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Perception of Equality/Fairness</td>
<td>Need to Control Work Environment</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pride/Shame/Embarrassment</td>
<td>Need to Improve Performance</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fear of Losing Job</td>
<td>Obligation to Ensure Employee is Meeting Job Requirements</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Loss of Money (Change to Lower Grade)</td>
<td>Impact on Morale</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Future Adverse Career Impact</td>
<td>Equality</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reputation</td>
<td>Reputation</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benefits (Health, Life, Retirement)</td>
<td>Desire to Minimize Disruption in the Workplace</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saving Face</td>
<td>Not Appearing Weak to Subordinates and/or Supervisor</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Desire Not to Appear Weak/ or Back Down</td>
<td>Saving Face</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Time</td>
<td>Setting a Precedent</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hidden Personal Agenda</td>
<td>Time</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Future Relationship</td>
<td>Desire to Minimize Hassle</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Resolve the complaint on favorable terms</td>
<td>Hidden Personal Agenda</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Desire to Comply with all Relevant Laws &amp; Regulations</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Desire to be a model employer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Future Relationship</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Resolve the complaint on favorable terms</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
## F. Reasonable Accommodation

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Possible Interests of the Complainant</th>
<th>Possible Interests of Management</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Perception of Equality/Fairness</td>
<td>Need to control Work Environment</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pride/Shame/Embarrassment</td>
<td>Obligation to Ensure Employee is Meeting Job Requirements</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fear of Losing Job</td>
<td>Impact on Morale</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Future Adverse Career Impact</td>
<td>Genuine Misunderstanding</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reputation</td>
<td>Equality</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benefits (Health, Life, Retirement)</td>
<td>Reputation</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Desire to Work</td>
<td>Desire to Minimize Disruption in the Workplace</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saving Face</td>
<td>Saving Face</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hidden Personal Agenda</td>
<td>Setting a Precedent</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Future Relationship</td>
<td>Time</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Equal Access and Participation</td>
<td>Desire to Minimize Hassle</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Career Development and Advancement</td>
<td>Hidden Personal Agenda</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Resolve the complaint on favorable terms</td>
<td>Desire to Comply with all Relevant Laws &amp; Regulations</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Desire to be a Model Employer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Future Relationship</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Verification of Disability</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Resolve the complaint on favorable terms</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
POINTS ON CAUCUS

Purpose--The caucus provides the mediator with an opportunity to meet individually with each party to determine what additional information is needed; what private information, if any, can be discussed; and what areas of settlement can be negotiated. Parties are often so suspicious or distrustful of each other that they will not talk openly in front of each other, and will not give ideas a fair examination if they know the idea came from the other side. The caucus is the parties’ opportunity to share information freely, and to float ideas for consideration that might otherwise be immediately discounted. Caucus is also useful for dialing down emotions and doing a reality check.

Preparing To Caucus--The mediator should state as clearly as possible to the disputants the procedures that will be followed for caucusing. Refer back to the remarks you made during your opening statement about caucusing. Remind the parties that what is said during caucus is confidential; that you will not disclose anything said to you unless the party authorizes it or the law requires it.

Reasons For Calling A Caucus:

- Gather information that parties may be reluctant to share in joint session
- When the parties are at an impasse
- Regain control if the parties are engaging in a heated discussion
- Generate ideas by asking “what if” questions
- Do a reality check
- Coach the parties on how to approach direct dialogue
- Deliver information to each other that parties are reluctant to give on their own (make sure you have permission to disclose from the party giving the information)
- Find mutual interests to encourage the parties to begin talking to each other
- Find areas of mutual agreement that can build momentum on unresolved issues
- When one or both parties request a caucus

What To Do During Caucus:

- Reemphasize confidentiality and ensure what can and can’t be disclosed
- Ask questions to gain additional information
- Float ideas and possible settlement options
- Explore interests of parties in greater depth
- Cultivate your relationship with each party
- Acknowledge and allow venting and other expressions of feelings and emotions
- Be the agent or medium for reality checking
- Allow a change of pace
- Enable the parties to re-examine their positions
- Permit a cooling off if things got a little heated in joint session
**Things To Look For:** Recognize potential areas of agreement and encourage parties to concentrate on the possible agreements(s). Look into possible solutions that perhaps neither party has considered. Try to find the positive aspects of the situation, concentrating on the feasibility of an agreement. Guide the discussion toward a future based, forward-looking view of the solution set to the issue(s).

**Ending The Caucus:** Summarize the information conveyed by the party during caucus. This step is important for two reasons. First, summarizing the information gives the mediator the chance to confirm the information, and his or her understanding of the information, that was conveyed during the caucus; second, summarizing gives the party an opportunity to correct and/or add information prior to finishing the caucus. Finally, the mediator must ask what information, if any, shared during caucus is confidential and cannot be shared with the other party. In the alternative, the mediator might ask what information, if any, can be shared with the other party. Either approach is acceptable, but the former is favored because it results in sharing more, not less information discussed in caucus. Why does this matter? Because mediation usually works better when more information is shared between the parties rather than less. The mediator is often the ideal medium for conveying information disclosed and discussed during caucus.

**Transition:** This is now the time for reconvening the parties after the caucuses. At this time the mediator’s transition statement might be, “I’d like to thank each of you for meeting with me privately. I now have a clearer understanding of the issues. At this time I would like us to review some of the possibilities that have been discussed in caucus.” Or the mediator might say, “I’d like to thank each of you for meeting with me privately. I’m concerned that there seems to be no areas about which you can agree. We need to decide where to go from here. Do either of you have any suggestions?”
APPENDIX 15

TIPS FOR GETTING PAST IMPASSE

1. **Start gently and with generalities** - don't get too specific too early. Use your active listening skills and build into problem-solving. For example: "So it sounds like you need a redefinition of your job and a fresh start. Is that something you want to pursue here?" At the beginning of problem-solving, you are still in the mode of listening much and saying little.

2. As you begin to get into problem-solving, look for opportunities to emphasize the future and de-emphasize the past. This provides a nice transition into more active problem-solving, and allows the parties to recognize and affirm the change. Examples (in ascending order of directness):

   - At some convenient point, perhaps after a break, say something like: "We've spent a lot of time exploring where you are and how you got here, and that's important to help me - and you as well - understand what the problems and concerns are. I'd like to suggest we now begin to focus on the future: Where you'd like to be six months from now and how we can get there. Is that OK with you?"

   - If one or both parties seem stuck in the past like a broken record, try being a little more directive (first, of course, do a "self-check" to make sure your party feels heard). You might pause, and say something like: "It's clear to me how strongly you feel about what happened here. I think I've got a pretty good understanding of the problem. At this point in the mediation, I'd like to suggest that we kind of change direction and commit to finding ways to solve the problem. And what this means is that we'll need to keep focused on the future - not the past. That may not always be easy. Would you like to try it this way?"

   - If a party commits in principle to "the future" but continues reflexively to wallow in the past, you might remind him/her of the agreement, and suggest a “ground rule” that will allow you to quickly bring them back to the present and future.

3. **Follow the parties.** It's their dispute, and your job is to help them negotiate and communicate so they can find a solution, not for you to give them the solution. If you find yourself frustrated because the parties don't seem to be going in the direction you think would be best, there may be a good reason you shouldn't be trying to go there either. However, if the frustration persists, you might consider exploring this in caucus with each side, using open-ended questions.

4. Remember that (a) parties will resist moving to closure too fast, and (b) parties faced with a potential settlement option may like the general idea, but have discomfort about details and the unknown. For them, the “in principle” technique can be very effective to move the conversation forward. For example, you might say something like: "Now, I know there are a lot of important considerations and details to work through, but IN PRINCIPLE, if you could get a good job in the other division, do you think that might work for you?"

5. Also, resolve issues involving complex details "in principle" and move on. For example, the parties might agree in principle that the employer will raise the employee’s performance appraisal and supply new language to support the changed rating. You can come back to the exact wording of the new appraisal later.
6. Help the parties **convert their statements** of interests and their ideas, and even their objections, into things that you can work with. To do this, look for opportunities to use transformations like the following:

- "Would you like to propose that idea as a solution?" or "can I take that to [other party] as an offer?"
- "So you would like [x]. Is there a way we can develop that into a plan?" or "How can you get from here to there?"

7. An **easel or whiteboard** is a powerful tool - a way to display information and options visually, get the parties focusing together on the same “page,” and let you organize how information is translated and displayed.

8. Where there’s an absence of ideas, consider using “**brainstorming**” (in caucus or joint session). This means the parties are encouraged to suggest as many ideas as they can create, without any criticism or interruption; later, they return to the ideas and eliminate or develop them. As the mediator, you can help with option generation; just remember it’s their dispute, and the solution must be theirs too.

9. Help a party find ways to deal with his/her discomfort or caution in reacting to a proposal by saying something like "I see that the proposal doesn’t appear to meet your needs, but let me ask, what would it take to make that proposal into something you could accept?"

10. Use the opposite of 9 above to help a party reality-check his/her own idea: "What do you think it would take for [other party] to accept your proposal?"

11. Hypothetical scenarios are a non-threatening and non-coercive way for you to introduce ideas for parties to consider, and can be an entry to brainstorming. The classic hypothetical is the “**what if**.” Say something like, “I’m just wondering - what if they were to provide a retroactive QSI - might that be an option in lieu of promotion to meet them half-way?” Be careful not to so overuse “what ifs” that the parties stop being creative themselves and look only to you.

12. A party may be anxious about displaying an offer in development to the other side, but it would be nice to know whether it's possible. You can ask if it’s OK for you to take implied ownership of the idea and test it with the other party, e.g., "I have an option that I’d like to float for consideration; what if you . . .?" Obviously, this discussion should occur in caucus.

13. Particularly in cases where the issue is money and valuation is imprecise, parties may be anxious about “going first.” You might offer both parties the opportunity to have you simultaneously disclose a mid-point or range between them. This may also be more appropriate for discussion in caucus.

14. Where there is a substantial difference between the parties' demands (or lack of clarity about valuation), try "**decision analysis**." Although details of this technique are beyond the scope of this list of tips, briefly it works this way: In caucus, emphasizing confidentiality, you work with each party to develop “best case” and “worst case” scenarios, both in terms of dollar valuations and percentage likelihood of outcomes on motions for summary judgment, etc. These extremes will bracket reality.
Generally, the analysis will cause the parties' positional demands to move toward each other, sometimes quite substantially. Then, discuss with the parties how they would like you to use the information you've developed (for example, by disclosing overlapping valuations or a mid-point). Helping the parties see the issues from the perspective of a timeline may also help to focus the discussion on the areas for which a monetary solution is appropriate. Considerations such as duration, frequency, and severity are important factors in developing a mutually understood valuation of the case.

15. **Precedents**: Settlements achieved through mediation have no precedential value and can only bind the parties who sign the agreement. Nevertheless, sometimes a party (typically management) is concerned about setting a precedent. If explaining the non-precedential nature of settlements is not enough to allay these concerns, there are some other options you can try: a clause in the settlement agreement specifying the agreement's non-precedential nature (very common); a confidentiality clause in the agreement itself; narrowing, isolating or removing the issue creating anxiety from the agreement; writing the agreement to make the case unique; reality-checking to see if a precedent is really such a big deal; or contrasting the risk of no agreement.

16. Psychologists say that people tend to react negatively to any offer or information presented by an adversary, regardless of its merit ("reactive devaluation"). Couple this with "selective perception" and "confirmation bias" (the tendency to screen out data that does not fit preconceived views, and to accept uncritically information that confirms pre-existing beliefs) and you can see why disputants need mediators. You, as the trusted neutral, can carry exactly the same messages without the same negative burden. In practical terms, this means you can introduce and reexamine ideas that the parties on their own would reject or have already rejected.

17. Impatience is always your enemy. In fact, as you grow more experienced as a mediator and become more able to predict outcomes, impatience becomes an ever more subtle enemy. Be on guard.

18. The overall mediation should be a "settlement event," meaning that everyone should develop the expectation that they've come to work on resolving the matter and that it can happen. During problem-solving, reinforce the psychology of the “settlement event” by keeping the momentum going, keeping things positive, reminding them of the time constraints, focusing them on the investment of their time thus far, and reinforcing the agreements so far. The parties will begin to believe a settlement should and will happen, which is powerful motivation for resolution.
POSSIBLE SETTLEMENT OPTIONS TO OVERCOME IMPASSE

Disciplinary Actions

Generally, ADR may not be appropriate for disciplinary actions that are at the proposal stage, although the decision official may feel otherwise. Each case can be judged on its own merits. Even if not used to decide punishment, ADR is usually appropriate to resolve a grievance or appeal challenging the final decision. If the action is one that may be appealed to the Merit Systems Protection Board (e.g., removals, suspensions greater than 14 days), MSPB rules allow an additional 30 days for the employee to file the appeal if the parties attempt ADR. 5 C.F.R. 1201(b)(1). The MSPB also offers mediation in cases already in appeal through its Mediation Appeals Program. See www.mspb.gov/appeals/mediationappeals.htm.

1. **Holding the penalty in abeyance**

Holding the penalty in abeyance for a period of time (generally not more than three years) on the condition the Complainant either admits to the misconduct and/or agrees not to engage in misconduct (specificity as to what type of misconduct as defined by the parties) during the abeyance period as evidence of rehabilitation. This is not an escape from discipline, but rather a conditional reprieve from the punishment. It promotes the underlying premise of discipline, which is rehabilitation. This can be accomplished through a last chance agreement. The servicing labor counselor should have more information on the use of last chance agreements.

2. **Reducing Severity of the Penalty (either proposed or imposed)**

This means to reduce the severity of the penalty, such as reducing a 14-day suspension to a 10- or 5-day suspension, either as a result of mitigating or extenuating factors or in exchange for the employee admitting to the misconduct and/or agreeing not to engage in misconduct in the future. “Last Chance” agreements can also bring about the desired behavior modification and provide for the retention of an employee who would otherwise be removed. The servicing labor counselor has more information on the requirements of engaging in last chance arrangements.

3. **Change Removal/Termination to Voluntary Resignation**

Changing a removal/termination to a voluntary resignation means to replace the annotation on the SF-50 (Notification of Personnel Action) under the block marked ‘reason for action’ from removal to resignation. [May no longer be available as a settlement option. See EO 13839, section 5 (May 25, 2018).]

4. **Recommendations to future employers**

A letter either recommending an employee for future employment or providing a neutral recommendation may be issued when the employee has been separated from employment.
Conversely, the parties may also agree that the Complainant will not seek a recommendation. [May no longer be available as a settlement option. See EO 13839, section 5 (May 25, 2018).]

5. **Rescind the action**

Rescinding the action is to terminate the process and expunge the record. This can be done at a time after a decision has been made. [Expungement may no longer be available as a settlement option if it alters the employee’s official personnel file. See EO 13839, section 3 (May 25, 2018).]

---

**Performance-Based Actions**

Mediations of performance-based actions will most likely be at the stage between placement on a performance improvement plan and action by the deciding official. Therefore, the mediator must be mindful as to whether the parties are attempting to settle the underlying reasons for the performance improvement plan, or the actual decision reached.

### 1. **Reassignment**

The permanent movement of an employee from one position to another position without promotion or demotion, at the same pay plan and grade, but not necessarily the same occupational series.

### 2. **Voluntary Change to Lower Grade**

An employee-requested action to be reduced in grade.

### 3. **Voluntary Resignation**

A voluntary resignation is when an employee voluntarily agrees to quit. [May no longer be available as a settlement option. See EO 13839, section 5 (May 25, 2018).]

### 4. **Extend Performance Improvement Period**

An extension of the employee’s performance improvement period (opportunity period). [Note: PIPs are limited to 30 days or less under EO 13839, section 4(c) May 25, 2018].

### 5. **Training**

Management provides the Complainant with additional instruction to help performance reach an acceptable level.

### 6. **Retroactive Step Increase**

This provides the employee the within-grade increase otherwise denied due to less than acceptable performance.
Evaluations/Appraisals

1. Change the Overall Appraisal rating, Performance Objectives/Responsibilities

Change an appraisal rating, and/or replace the current rating with an amended overall rating, an amended rating and/or changed objectives/responsibilities. [May no longer be available as a settlement option. See EO 13839, section 3 (May 25, 2018).]

2. Grant Award

Grant the requested cash and/or time-off award in exchange for rescinding the complaint. [May no longer be available as a settlement option. See EO 13839, section 3 (May 25, 2018).]

3. Out-of-Cycle Replacement Rating

An employee’s performance is re-evaluated after a specified amount of time to record any demonstrated improvement. Performance ratings are normally given only during the annual rating cycle. There are, however, instances when a rating may be given outside the normal rating cycle. The rating from the re-evaluated performance rating then replaces the previous annual rating.

4. Develop a New Performance Plan

Rewrite the performance standards to clarify performance expectations for the employee, thereby permitting the supervisor to accurately evaluate job performance. The newly developed plan should reflect current, relevant requirements of the employee’s position.

5. Performance Counseling Schedule

Planned systematic discussion between the rating official and employee during the rating period regarding employee performance. During these sessions the employee is able to discuss the feedback and use it to improve performance, if necessary, to achieve the desired rating.

6. Performance-Related Training

The offer of job-related training to improve performance potentially impacting the next year’s appraisal rating. The Complainant is authorized attendance at job related training that he believes will enhance performance and potentially impact future performance ratings.

7. High Visibility Project

Placing an employee on a project with more visibility offers an opportunity for the employee to shine and show their ability to rise to greater performance levels.

Promotion/Selection

1. Placement in Next Vacancy
Mandatory selection for the next occurring vacancy for which the Complainant is qualified or the next like position. This is a non-competitive action.

Note: A number of legal and policy concerns are implicated by this proposed solution. Consultation with the local Army labor counselor or LMER specialist is highly recommended before the parties agree to this course of action.

2. **Priority Consideration for Next Vacancy**

Complainant’s name will be forwarded to the selecting official for selection consideration before other names of eligible candidates, for the next position vacancy for which the Complainant qualifies. [Note: Ensure parties don’t confuse priority consideration with priority referral or placement. Priority consideration opportunities should be time and scope limited, e.g., x-number of opportunities in y location or organization for z period of time. If priority consideration is chosen, include language defining it, e.g., “The parties agree that for the purpose of this agreement, priority consideration means ______________.”]

3. **Training**

An offer of training made to supplement, improve, or add to an employee’s skills, knowledge, and abilities in a current or related field of work.

4. **Career Counseling**

Career counseling is a meeting between an employee and a qualified official to review the employee's experience, education, training and personal development. The counseling typically includes suggestions on self-development, on-the-job training, and job-related, government-sponsored training opportunities for career growth.

5. **Desk Audit**

An interview for fact-gathering purposes conducted by a person competent in the classification process to verify or gather information about the current duties and responsibilities of a position, and the accuracy of the description of those duties and responsibilities.

6. **Grant the Promotion**

The Complainant is non-competitively promoted into the contested or similar position. An over-hire position may be created for settlement purposes. [Note: See # 1 above for additional guidance regarding non-competitive actions.]

7. **High Visibility Project**

Placing an employee on a project with more visibility offers an opportunity for the employee to shine and demonstrate the ability to rise to greater performance levels.
Harassment

1. Sensitivity Training

Training designed to facilitate an understanding of human diversity based on culture, gender, and ethnicity. It helps one cope with workplace conflicts and communication differences that may result from workforce diversity.

2. Reassignment

Reassignment is the permanent movement of an employee from one position to another position without promotion or demotion, at the same pay plan and grade, but not necessarily the same occupational series. Note: The EEOC does not look on reassignment for the Complainant favorably, unless the Complainant specifically requests it.

3. Apology

An expression of one’s regret for having injured, insulted or wronged another individual. The injury, insult or wrong may be real or perceived. The apology can be oral or written. Treat an apology with great care. In mediation there is never a finding or admission of liability on the part of management, so while an apology must be sincere and heartfelt to have any meaning, it should never specifically admit legal fault, guilt, or liability. Public apologies are not favored.

Reasonable Accommodation

1. Provide Accommodation

Accommodation is a modification of an employee’s environment or duties to allow performance of the essential functions of the job. Some examples of accommodation are employer purchased equipment and/or services such as voice-activated computers or interpreters and readers, office relocation or modification, or modified work schedules to include alternative work schedules or flexible leave policies.

1. Reassignment

Reassignment is usually thought of as the permanent movement of an employee from one position to another position without promotion or demotion at the same pay plan and grade, but not necessarily the same occupational series; in other words, a “lateral” move. However, a reassignment does not necessarily have to be in the same series or grade.

2. Voluntary Change to Lower Grade

An employee requested action to be reduced in grade.
EEO CASE ELEMENTS FOR USE IN REALITY CHECKING

I. GENERAL PRINCIPLES

In a discrimination case, a Complainant must present a sufficient “threshold” of evidence to meet the burden of proof. In analyzing a case for potential litigation risk and possible settlement, it is necessary to determine whether the Complainant has met or is likely to meet this minimum threshold. There are three categories of discrimination with which you may be involved: (1) disparate treatment, (2) disparate impact, and (3) failure to make reasonable accommodation in religious discrimination or disability claims.

Disparate treatment is probably the most common form of discrimination—that is, different treatment because of race, color, sex, religion, national origin, age, or disability. Disparate impact means that a policy or program may appear, on its face, to treat everyone equally, but in application it actually discriminates. Examples of disparate impact are general intelligence tests or educational requirements that disproportionately disqualify members of certain protected groups and are not job-related. Examples of a reasonable accommodation may be making a jobsite readily accessible or restructuring a job for the disabled employee or modifying work schedules for religious accommodation.

The Complainant may prove the discriminatory intent by either direct or indirect evidence. Direct evidence is rare—for example, is there a memorandum written by the selecting official stating that he did not select the Complainant because she is a female, or because he is a Hindu or because she is a Hispanic? Doubtful. Indirect evidence is circumstantial in nature. The evidence does not by itself prove a motivation, but rather it allows one to infer the existence of a fact from other facts. For example, agency records demonstrate that the selecting official, although provided numerous opportunities to do so, has never hired a woman, a Hindu, or a Hispanic. In most cases, there will not be that “smoking gun” of direct evidence; thus, the Complainant will need to prove discrimination indirectly by inference, using circumstantial evidence.

The adjudication of a complaint of discrimination by indirect evidence follows a three-step evidentiary analysis adopted by the Supreme Court in McDonnell Douglas Corp. v. Green, 411 U.S. 792, 5 FEP Cases 965 (1973). This three-step process has been applied in cases brought under Title VII of the Civil Rights Act, the Age Discrimination in Employment Act, and the Rehabilitation Act.

A Complainant must first present a prima facie case of discrimination. A prima facie case is that minimum amount of evidence necessary to raise a legitimate question of discrimination. McDonnell Douglas Corp. v. Green, 411 U.S. 792, 5 FEP Cases 965 (1973). Section II and III below explain the specific elements required in particular types of cases.

Second, if the Complainant meets the burden of presenting a prima facie case, then management has a burden of production to articulate some legitimate, nondiscriminatory reason for its actions. Texas Department of Community Affairs v. Burdine, 450 U.S. 248, 25 FEP Cases 113 (1981). The evidence presented by management need not establish management's actual motivation, but must be sufficient to raise a genuine issue of material fact as to whether management discriminated against the Complainant. If management meets this burden of production, the presumption of discrimination raised by the prima facie case is rebutted and drops from the case altogether. Examples of this second
Third, in order to prevail, the Complainant must show by a preponderance of the evidence\textsuperscript{128} that management's stated reason is pretext for discrimination. The Complainant may show pretext by evidence that a discriminatory reason more likely than not motivated management, that management's articulated reasons are unworthy of belief, that management has a policy or practice disfavoring the Complainant's protected class, that management has discriminated against the Complainant in the past, or that management has traditionally reacted improperly to legitimate civil rights activities. The Complainant must prove \textit{both} that the reasons given were false, \textit{and} that the real reason was discrimination (i.e., \textit{pretext}). However, the Complainant need not prove that discriminatory intent was the sole motivating factor, so long as it was a motivating factor. \textit{Price Waterhouse v. Hopkins, 490 U.S. 228 (1989)}. See 42 U.S.C. §§ 2000e-2(m); 2000e-5(g)(2)(B).

Finally, two terms need to be explained. First, a “protected class” or “protected group” represents a group that is recognized by the law to have protection against discrimination. Second, “similarly situated employees” has been defined to mean a person or group of persons who are of the same GS rating, occupation, or office for the purposes of comparing the treatment received. These terms of art should be discussed with your labor counsel when reviewing a case for possible settlement or litigation.

The elements that make up the \textit{prima facie} cases discussed below address only the first prong of the \textit{McDonnell Douglas} test, i.e., what must be shown to support an inference of discriminatory treatment.

\section*{II. PROTECTED CLASSES}

\subsection*{A. Race, Color, and National Origin}

Regardless of whether the claim is discrimination by race, color, or national origin, the elements are the same. The Complainant must prove that:

1. He/she is a member of a protected class;
2. He/she was subjected to an adverse personnel action, or was denied a favorable personnel action; and
3. He/she was treated differently than similarly situated individuals not in his/her protected class under similar circumstances.

\subsection*{B. Sex Discrimination}

Sex discrimination complaints may be filed as one or more of the three types of discrimination claims: (1) disparate treatment, (2) disparate impact, and (3) sexual harassment.

The \textit{prima facie} elements for \textbf{disparate treatment} (treating someone differently based on gender) are the same as for race, color, or national origin discrimination. To make a \textit{prima facie} case of

\footnote{\textsuperscript{128} Preponderance of the evidence is that degree of proof which is more probable than not; it does not necessarily mean the greater number of witnesses or the greater amount of documentary evidence.}
disparate impact discrimination, the Complainant must show that a challenged practice or policy disproportionately impacted members of his/her protected class. Specifically, the Complainant must:

1. Identify the specific practice or policy challenged;
2. Show a statistical disparity; and
3. Show that the disparity is linked to the challenged policy or practice.

Sexual harassment may be seen as either quid pro quo harassment or hostile environment. Quid pro quo harassment is a case where favorable treatment or punishment is promised for, or conditioned upon, the Complainant providing sexual favors. A Complainant makes a prima facie case of quid pro quo harassment by proving:

1. The harassment occurred in an employment context;
2. The promised or threatened action was work related; and
3. The harasser was in a position, or was reasonably perceived as being in a position, to carry out the promised or threatened action.

The second type of sexual harassment is known as hostile environment harassment. A Complainant makes a prima facie case in this area by proving:

1. He or she is a member of a protected class;
2. He/she was subjected to unwelcome sexual advances, requests for favors, or other verbal or physical contact of a sexual nature;
3. “But for” Complainant’s gender, he/she would not be subject to the harassment;
4. The harassment affected a term or condition of employment, and/or had the purpose or effect of unreasonably interfering with the work environment, and/or created an intimidating, hostile, or offensive work environment; and
5. The employer knew or should have known about the harassment, and failed to take prompt remedial action.

C. Religious Discrimination

The elements of a prima facie case of discrimination based upon religion are the same as those for race, color, or national origin.

D. Age Discrimination

While the elements of a prima facie case are the same for age as for race, color, and national origin, the protected group is specifically identified as people 40 years of age and older.
E. Disability Discrimination

A Complainant must prove:

1. He or she has a permanent disability. There are detailed requirements and recently developed modifications of those requirements from the United States Supreme Court on this point, so check with an attorney on this element. A physician’s statement as to the disability should suffice in matters where the disability is obvious (e.g. amputee, blindness, or deafness).

2. The Agency knew of the disability or request for accommodation;

3. The Complainant was qualified to fill the position with or without reasonable accommodation of the disability; and

4. The Complainant was treated differently because of the disability, or because the Agency failed to accommodate the disability (depending on what is alleged.)

F. Genetic Information Discrimination

In 2008, Congress passed and the president signed the Genetic Information Nondiscrimination Act (GINA). Under Title II of this Act, 42 U.S.C. § 2000ff, et seq., it is unlawful for an employer to discriminate against an individual on the basis of the individual’s genetic information in regard to hiring, discharge, compensation, terms, conditions, or privileges of employment. EEOC enforces GINA with respect to employers (including the federal government), unions, and employment agencies. See 29 C.F.R. Part 1635 (2010). We can expect to see an increase in GINA-related claims filed against agencies (including the Army) in the future.

GINA expressly disallows disparate impact claims, 42 U.S.C. § 2000ff-7(a). Otherwise, there is little case law interpreting GINA’s application or identifying the elements for a prima facie case of disparate treatment discrimination. It is very likely that courts will employ the McDonnell-Douglas three-prong analysis to such claims. One emerging factor is the nature of the information. Genetic information is not information regarding a current condition or disability, but is information suggesting a genetic predisposition to develop a disease or condition in the future. Accordingly, asserting that the employer misused information about a current condition to support a disability discrimination claim would likely not support a GINA claim.

Consult the labor counselor or EEO officer for additional information on GINA.

G. Reprisal/Retaliation

Reprisal cases may be the one type of complaint in which you are more likely to see direct evidence. To make a prima facie case of reprisal:

1. Proof by direct evidence of the intent to punish the Complainant for engaging in some protected activity (such as involvement in the EEO process or whistleblowing).

129 Even if the Complainant does not have an actual disability, if he or she is regarded as having a disability by the employer, or has a record of a disability, it is tantamount to having the disability. However, reasonable accommodation is not required for an employee who is only regarded as disabled.
2. Proof by indirect evidence, which requires the Complainant to show:
   
a. The Complainant engaged in a protected activity;
   
b. The responsible management officials knew about the activity;
   
c. The Complainant was subjected to an adverse employment action within a reasonable amount of time following the protected activity; and
   
d. There is a causal connection between the action and the protected activity, i.e., that “but for” the protected activity, the adverse personnel action would not have been taken. For a discussion of the “but for” causation standard to prove retaliation under Title VII, see University of Texas Southwestern Medical Center v. Nassar, 570 U.S. _____ (2013).

III. PRIMA FACIE ELEMENTS FOR COMMON ISSUES IN DISCRIMINATION COMPLAINTS

A. Not Selected For Promotion

   1. The Complainant meets the basic qualification standard for the job;
   
   2. The Complainant is a member of a protected class;
   
   3. There was a vacancy for which the Agency sought applicants and the Complainant applied (or was referred);
   
   4. The Complainant was not selected; and
   
   5. The Agency continued to seek applicants with similar qualifications and selected someone not in the Complainant’s protected group.

B. Disciplinary Actions

   1. The Complainant is a member of a protected class;
   
   2. The Complainant was subjected to a disciplinary action; and
   
   3. The Agency treated him/her more harshly than similarly situated employees who were not part of the protected group.

C. Appraisals

   1. The Complainant is a member of a protected class;
   
   2. He/she is similarly situated to employees outside his protected class; and
   
   3. The Complainant got a lower performance rating.
D. Harassment

Harassment may be based on any of the protected bases--race, color, national, origin, religion, sex, age, or disability. Most frequently, Complainants allege harassment based on race or sex. In order to establish a prima facie case of harassment, the Complainant must show:

1. The existence of a pattern of harassment or intimidation. The harassment must be "sufficiently pervasive" so as to alter a condition of the victim’s employment and create an abusive working environment;

2. That the employer or agency knew or should have known of the illegal conduct; and

3. That the employer or agency failed to take reasonable steps to cure the harassment.

E. Failure to Provide a Reasonable Accommodation to a Qualified Disabled Person

In order to establish a prima facie case of disability discrimination under a reasonable accommodation theory, the Complainant must show:

1. That he/she is an "individual with a disability;"

2. That he/she is a "qualified individual with a disability;" and

3. That the agency failed to reasonably accommodate his/her disability.

A “disability” means, with respect to an individual, “(i) a physical or mental impairment that substantially limits one or more of the major life activities of such individual; (ii) A record of such an impairment; or (iii) Being regarded as having such an impairment…This means that the individual has been subjected to an action prohibited by the [Americans with Disabilities Act] as amended because of an actual or perceived impairment that is not both “transitory and minor.” 29 C.F.R. § 1630.2(g)(1).

“Major life activities” include, but are not limited to: “(i) Caring for oneself, performing manual tasks, seeing, hearing, eating, sleeping, walking, standing, sitting, reaching, lifting, bending, speaking, breathing, learning, reading, concentrating, thinking, communicating, interacting with others, and working; and (ii) The operation of a major bodily function, including functions of the immune system, special sense organs and skin; normal cell growth; and digestive, genitourinary, bowel, bladder, neurological, brain, respiratory, circulatory, cardiovascular, endocrine, hemic, lymphatic, musculoskeletal, and reproductive functions. The operation of a major bodily function includes the operation of an individual organ within a body system.” 29 C.F.R. § 1630.2(i).

The term “qualified,” with respect to an individual with a disability, means that the individual satisfies the requisite skill, experience, education and other job-related requirements of the employment position such individual holds or desires and, with or without reasonable accommodation, can perform the essential functions of such position.” 29 C.F.R. § 1630.2(m). Exceptions are in 29 C.F.R. § 1630.3.
NEGOTIATED SETTLEMENT AGREEMENT IN EEO COMPLAINT
(INCLUDING NOTICE PROVISION FOR ADEA CLAIMS)

Complainant EEOC No.

v. Agency No.

Secretary, Agency No.
Department of the Army, Agency No.
Agency Date:

1. In the interest of promoting the principles of the Equal Employment Opportunity (EEO) Program, and to avoid protracted litigation, the Parties, _______, (Complainant), and the Department of the Army (Agency), agree to settle Complainant’s formal complaints of discrimination, identified as __________ on the terms described below.

2. By entering into this negotiated settlement agreement (Agreement), the Agency does not admit that it, or any Agency official or employee, has violated Title VII of the Civil Rights Act of 1964, as amended, the Rehabilitation Act of 1973, as amended, the Age Discrimination in Employment Act, as amended, the Equal Pay Act, or any other Federal or State statute or regulation.

3. The Parties agree that the following is a complete statement of the terms of this Agreement, reached freely and in good faith, and in complete resolution of Complainant’s formal complaints of discrimination, and that no other representation, either oral or written, presently modifies the terms of this Agreement.

4. The Agency agrees:
   a. _________________
   b. _________________

5. [Use when settlement requires DFAS involvement.] The Defense Finance and Accounting Service (DFAS) is a Department of Defense Agency. As such, the Department of the Army cannot guarantee a date when DFAS will issue the above payment to the Complainant. However, if Complainant has not received payment within 90 days of the date of this Agreement, upon notice from the Complainant or his Representative, the Department of the Army will contact DFAS and make reasonable attempts to facilitate and expedite the payment.
a. The following information is provided to assist DFAS in completing payment.

b. The Agency makes no representation as to the tax consequences of this payment. Complainant and his Representative acknowledge that the _________ payment may be subject to applicable federal, state or local income taxes. Further, Complainant and his Representative agree that any tax obligation arising from this payment shall be the obligation of Complainant and not the Agency or any component of the United States.

6. In exchange for the consideration described in paragraph 4, Complainant agrees that:

   a. _______________

   b. He will refrain from instituting or pursuing administrative or judicial action in any forum concerning the issues, claims, or facts contained in his informal or formal complaints, and that they will not be made the subject of future litigation. This provision precludes initiation of any administrative or judicial action against the Agency or its current or former employees, in their official or individual capacities, regarding the matters in his complaint, including but not limited to, filing appeals, grievances, or petitions for review to the Merit Systems Protection Board, Equal Employment Opportunity Commission (EEOC), Office of Personnel Management, Office of Special Counsel, Federal Labor Relations Authority, and lawsuits in federal or state court. This provision, however, does not preclude either Party from taking action before the EEOC to enforce the terms of this Agreement.

   [NOTE: If the NSA waives claims of age discrimination, insert the following, or similar, paragraph and renumber succeeding paragraphs]: The Complainant knowingly and voluntarily waives all rights under the Age Discrimination in Employment Act of 1967 (ADEA) which pertain to allegations of age discrimination as specified in the complaint. Federal law provides that this waiver is written in language calculated to be understandable by the Complainant, or an individual similarly situated to the Complainant, and that it is supported by adequate consideration in addition to other consideration to which the Complainant may be entitled. Federal law further requires that this waiver does not extend to rights or claims arising after the date of execution of this Agreement. Federal law provides that the Complainant may have a reasonable period, which is hereby agreed to be 21 (or other agreed number) calendar days, from receipt of this Agreement in which to review and consider this Agreement before signing it. The Complainant further understands that he/she may use as much of this 21-day period as he/she wishes prior to signing and delivering this Agreement. Federal law further provides that the Complainant may revoke this agreement within seven (7) calendar days of the Complainant’s signing and delivering to the Agency. Federal law also requires us to advise the Complainant to consult with an attorney before signing this Agreement. Having been informed of these rights, and after consultation [or opportunity for consultation] with his/her counsel, the Complainant hereby waives these rights.

___________________________
COMPLAINANT

___________________________
DATE

7. Complainant’s signature on this Agreement constitutes full and complete settlement of any and all issues and/or claims arising from the circumstances of the aforementioned informal or formal EEO complaints. This includes, but is not limited to, any additional compensatory damages, attorney’s fees, and costs arising from or related to the aforementioned formal complaints.

8. If the Complainant believes that the Agency has failed to comply with the terms of this Agreement, he shall notify the Department of the Army, Director, Equal Employment Opportunity Compliance and Complaints Review (EEOCCR), ATTN: SAMR-EO-CCR, 5825 21st Street, Building 214, Room 129, Fort Belvoir, VA 22060-5921, in writing, of the alleged non-compliance within 30 calendar days of when he knew or should have known of the alleged non-compliance. A copy of this notice should also be sent to the activity EEO office. The Complainant may request that the terms of the Agreement be specifically implemented or, alternatively, that the complaint be reinstated for further processing from the point processing ceased. If the Director, EEOCCR, has not responded to the Complainant in writing, or if the Complainant is not satisfied with the attempts to resolve the matter, the Complainant may appeal to the Equal Employment Opportunity Commission (EEOC), Office of Federal Operations, P.O. Box 77960, Washington, D.C. 20013 for a determination as to whether the Agency has complied with the terms of this Agreement. The Complainant may file such an appeal to the EEOC 35 calendar days after service of the allegation of noncompliance upon EEOCCR but no later than 30 calendar days after receipt of the Agency's determination.

9. The terms of this Agreement will not establish any precedent nor will this Agreement be used as a basis by the Complainant or any representative organization as justification for similar terms in any subsequent complaint.

10. For purposes of this Agreement, the terms "date of execution" and "effective date of this Agreement" mean the last date any of the Parties sign this Agreement.

11. The Complainant and the Agency acknowledge that they have carefully read this Agreement, understand the contents contained herein, and have signed this Agreement as their own voluntary acts.

FOR THE COMPLAINANT: ________________________________ FOR THE AGENCY: ________________________________

Complainant’s Representative Agency Representative

[NOTE: Where the settlement effects a waiver or potential waiver of an age discrimination claim, the Complainant may voluntarily sign the agreement sooner than the 21 days provided for review and consideration (using sample language in paragraph 6b above). The day after the Complainant signs the notice of waiver provision above serves as the first day of the review and consideration period.]
EXAMPLE ONLY – NOT FOR ACTUAL USE

NEGOTIATED SETTLEMENT AGREEMENT (NON-EEO)

__________________________________________________________

Employee
  
  
  v.
  
  No.
  
  Activity
  
  Date:

1. In the interest of avoiding protracted litigation, the Parties, _______, (Employee, Appellant, etc.), and the Activity (Agency) ____________, agree to settle Employee’s (grievance(s), MSPB appeal, etc.) identified as __________ on the terms described below.

2. By entering into this negotiated settlement agreement (Agreement), the Activity does not admit that it, or any Activity official or employee, has violated the Civil Service Reform Act of 1978, as amended, the Master Labor Agreement, the local collective bargaining agreement (CBA), Title VII of the Civil Rights Act of 1964, as amended, the Rehabilitation Act of 1973, as amended, the Age Discrimination in Employment Act, as amended, the Equal Pay Act, or any other Federal or State statute or regulation.

3. The Parties agree that the following is a complete statement of the terms of this Agreement, reached freely and in good faith, and in complete resolution of Employee’s grievances and that no other representation, either oral or written, presently modifies the terms of this Agreement.

4. The Activity agrees:

   a. __________________________

   b. __________________________

5. [Use when settlement requires DFAS involvement]. The Defense Finance and Accounting Service (DFAS) is a Department of Defense Agency. As such, the Department of the Army cannot guarantee a date when DFAS will issue the above payment to the Employee. However, if Employee has not received payment within 90 days of the date of this Agreement, upon notice from the Employee or his Representative, the Activity will contact DFAS and make reasonable attempts to facilitate and expedite the payment.

   a. The following information is provided to assist DFAS in completing payment.
6. In exchange for the consideration described in paragraph______, Employee agrees to:

   a. __________________

   b. The Employee will refrain from instituting or pursuing administrative or judicial action in any forum concerning the issues, claims, or facts contained in his grievances, and that they will not be made the subject of future litigation. This provision precludes initiation of any administrative or judicial action against the Agency or its current or former employees, in their official or individual capacities, regarding the matters in his grievance, including but not limited to, arbitration, filing appeals, grievances, or petitions for review to the Merit Systems Protection Board, Equal Employment Opportunity Commission (EEOC), Office of Personnel Management, Office of Special Counsel, Federal Labor Relations Authority, and lawsuits in federal or state court.

7. Employee’s signature on this Agreement constitutes full and complete settlement of any and all issues and/or claims arising from the circumstances of the aforementioned grievances.

8. If the Employee believes that the Activity has failed to comply with the terms of this Agreement, he shall notify (for administrative grievances) the head of Employee’s organization, (for Negotiated Grievances), check the CBA (for the MSPB), the MSPB, in writing, of the alleged non-compliance within ____ calendar days of when he knew or should have known of the alleged non-compliance.

9. The terms of this Agreement will not establish any precedent nor will this Agreement be used as a basis by the Employee or any representative organization as justification for similar terms in any subsequent complaint.

10. For purposes of this Agreement, the terms "date of execution" and "effective date of this Agreement" mean the last date any of the Parties sign this Agreement.

11. The Employee and the Activity acknowledge that they have carefully read this Agreement, understand the contents contained herein, and have signed this Agreement as their own voluntary acts.

FOR THE EMPLOYEE: ____________________

FOR THE ACTIVITY: ____________________

______________  ____________________

Employee’s Representative  Activity Representative
# LESSONS LEARNED CLOSEOUT BY MEDIATOR

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date:</th>
<th>Length of Session:</th>
<th>Mediator:</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Complainant Office Symbol: Co-Mediator:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Was an agreement reached?</th>
<th>YES</th>
<th>NO</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Was this a CBA violation?</th>
<th>YES</th>
<th>NO</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

**Main issue(s) to overcome:**

- 
- 
- 

**Root cause(s):**

- 
- 
- 

**Do you think mediation was an effective technique for this case?** NO

If not, why not? What might have been more appropriate?

Please evaluate the following features of **COMPLAINANT:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Identified root cause(s) related to dispute</th>
<th>YES</th>
<th>NO</th>
<th>N/A</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Proposed more than one option for resolution</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Actively participated in mediation</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**NOTES:**

Please evaluate the following features of the **MANAGEMENT REP:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Identified root cause(s) related to dispute</th>
<th>YES</th>
<th>NO</th>
<th>N/A</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Proposed more than one option for resolution</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Actively participated in mediation</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**LESSONS LEARNED:**
SECTION 3

TOOLS FOR ANYONE
APPENDIX 21

SELECTED PROVISIONS OF THE
ADMINISTRATIVE DISPUTE RESOLUTION ACT OF 1996


Sec. 1. Short Title
This Act may be cited as the “Administrative Dispute Resolution Act of 1996.”

Sec. 2. Findings
The Congress finds that--
(1) administrative procedure, as embodied in chapter 5 of title 5, United States Code, and other statutes, is intended to offer a prompt, expert, and inexpensive means of resolving disputes as an alternative to litigation in the Federal courts;
(2) administrative proceedings have become increasingly formal, costly, and lengthy resulting in unnecessary expenditures of time and in a decreased likelihood of achieving consensual resolution of disputes;
(3) alternative means of dispute resolution have been used in the private sector for many years and, in appropriate circumstances, have yielded decisions that are faster, less expensive, and less contentious;
(4) such alternative means can lead to more creative, efficient, and sensible outcomes;
(5) such alternative means may be used advantageously in a wide variety of administrative programs;
(6) explicit authorization of the use of well-tested dispute resolution techniques will eliminate ambiguity of agency authority under existing law;
(7) Federal agencies may not only receive the benefit of techniques that were developed in the private sector, but may also take the lead in the further development and refinement of such techniques; and
(8) the availability of a wide range of dispute resolution procedures, and an increased understanding of the most effective use of such procedures, will enhance the operation of the Government and better serve the public.

Sec. 3. Promotion of Alternative Means of Dispute Resolution
(a) Promulgation of Agency Policy.--Each agency shall adopt a policy that addresses the use of alternative means of dispute resolution and case management. In developing such a policy, each agency shall--
(1) consult with the agency designated by, or the interagency committee designated or established by, the President under section 573 of title 5, United States Code, to facilitate and encourage agency use of alternative dispute resolution under subchapter IV of chapter 5 of such title; and
(2) examine alternative means of resolving disputes in connection with--
(A) formal and informal adjudications;
(B) rulemakings;
(C) enforcement actions;
(D) issuing and revoking licenses or permits;
(E) contract administration;
(F) litigation brought by or against the agency; and
(G) other agency actions.
(b) Dispute Resolution Specialists.--The head of each agency shall designate a senior official to be the dispute resolution specialist of the agency. Such official shall be responsible for the implementation of--
(1) the provisions of this Act and the amendments made by this Act; and
(2) the agency policy developed under subsection (a).

(c) Training.--Each agency shall provide for training on a regular basis for the dispute resolution specialist of the agency and other employees involved in implementing the policy of the agency developed under subsection (a). Such training should encompass the theory and practice of negotiation, mediation, arbitration, or related techniques. The dispute resolution specialist shall periodically recommend to the agency head agency employees who would benefit from similar training.

(d) Procedures for Grants and Contracts.

(1) Each agency shall review each of its standard agreements for contracts, grants, and other assistance and shall determine whether to amend any such standard agreements to authorize and encourage the use of alternative means of dispute resolution.

(2) (A) Within 1 year after the date of the enactment of this Act [Nov. 15, 1990], the Federal Acquisition Regulation shall be amended, as necessary, to carry out this Act and the amendments made by this Act.

(B) For purposes of this section, the term 'Federal Acquisition Regulation' means the single system of Government-wide procurement regulation referred to in section 6(a) of the Office of Federal Procurement Policy Act (41 U.S.C. 405(a)).

Sec. 4. Administrative Procedures.

(a) Administrative Hearings.--Section 556(c) of title 5, United States Code, is amended--

(1) in paragraph (6) by inserting before the semicolon at the end thereof the following: "or by the use of alternative means of dispute resolution as provided in subchapter IV of this chapter"; and

(2) by redesignating paragraphs (7) through (9) as paragraphs (9) through (11), respectively, and inserting after paragraph (6) the following new paragraphs:

"(7) inform the parties as to the availability of one or more alternative means of dispute resolution, and encourage use of such methods;

"(8) require the attendance at any conference held pursuant to paragraph (6) of at least one representative of each party who has authority to negotiate concerning resolution of issues in controversy;"

(b) Alternative Means of Dispute Resolution.--Chapter 5 of title 5, United States Code, is amended by adding at the end the following new subchapter:

“Subchapter IV Alternative Means of Dispute Resolution in the Administrative Process

§571. Definitions.
§572. General authority.
§573. Neutrals.
§574. Confidentiality.
§575. Authorization of arbitration.
§576. Enforcement of arbitration agreements.
§577. Arbitrators.
§578. Authority of the arbitrator.
§579. Arbitration proceedings.
§580. Arbitration awards.
§582. Compilation of Information (Repealed).
§583. Support services.
§584. Authorization of appropriations (New).”

§571. Definitions
For the purposes of this subchapter, the term--

(1) "agency" has the same meaning as in section 551(1) of this title;

(2) "administrative program" includes a Federal function which involves protection of the public
interest and the determination of rights, privileges, and obligations of private persons through rule making, adjudication, licensing, or investigation, as those terms are used in subchapter II of this chapter; (3) "alternative means of dispute resolution" means any procedure that is used to resolve issues in controversy, including, but not limited to, conciliation, facilitation, mediation, fact finding, minitrials, arbitration, and use of ombuds, or any combination thereof; (4) "award" means any decision by an arbitrator resolving the issues in controversy; (5) "dispute resolution communication" means any oral or written communication prepared for the purposes of a dispute resolution proceeding, including any memoranda, notes or work product of the neutral, parties or nonparty participant; except that a written agreement to enter into a dispute resolution proceeding, or final written agreement or arbitral award reached as a result of a dispute resolution proceeding, is not a dispute resolution communication; (6) "dispute resolution proceeding" means any process in which an alternative means of dispute resolution is used to resolve an issue in controversy in which a neutral is appointed and specified parties participate; (7) "in confidence" means, with respect to information, that the information is provided-- (A) with the expressed intent of the source that it not be disclosed; or (B) under circumstances that would create the reasonable expectation on behalf of the source that the information will not be disclosed; (8) "issue in controversy" means an issue which is material to a decision concerning an administrative program of an agency, and with which there is disagreement-- (A) between an agency and persons who would be substantially affected by the decision; or (B) between persons who would be substantially affected by the decision; (9) "neutral" means an individual who, with respect to an issue in controversy, functions specifically to aid the parties in resolving the controversy; (10) "party" means-- (A) for a proceeding with named parties, the same as in section 551(3) of this title; and (B) for a proceeding without named parties, a person who will be significantly affected by the decision in the proceeding and who participates in the proceeding; (11) "person" has the same meaning as in section 551(2) of this title; and (12) "roster" means a list of persons qualified to provide services as neutrals.

§572. General authority
(a) An agency may use a dispute resolution proceeding for the resolution of an issue in controversy that relates to an administrative program, if the parties agree to such proceeding. (b) An agency shall consider not using a dispute resolution proceeding if-- (1) a definitive or authoritative resolution of the matter is required for precedential value, and such a proceeding is not likely to be accepted generally as an authoritative precedent; (2) the matter involves or may bear upon significant questions of Government policy that require additional procedures before a final resolution may be made, and such a proceeding would not likely serve to develop a recommended policy for the agency; (3) maintaining established policies is of special importance, so that variations among individual decisions are not increased and such a proceeding would not likely reach consistent results among individual decisions; (4) the matter significantly affects persons or organizations who are not parties to the proceeding; (5) a full public record of the proceeding is important, and a dispute resolution proceeding cannot provide such a record; and (6) the agency must maintain continuing jurisdiction over the matter with authority to alter the disposition of the matter in the light of changed circumstances, and a dispute resolution proceeding would interfere with the agency's fulfilling that requirement. (c) Alternative means of dispute resolution authorized under this subchapter are voluntary procedures which supplement rather than limit other available agency dispute resolution techniques.
§573. Neutrals
(a) A neutral may be a permanent or temporary officer or employee of the Federal Government or any other individual who is acceptable to the parties to a dispute resolution proceeding. A neutral shall have no official, financial, or personal conflict of interest with respect to the issues in controversy, unless such interest is fully disclosed in writing to all parties and all parties agree that the neutral may serve.
(b) A neutral who serves as a conciliator, facilitator, or mediator serves at the will of the parties.
(c) The President shall designate an agency or designate or establish an interagency committee to facilitate and encourage agency use of dispute resolution under this subchapter. Such agency or interagency committee, in consultation with other appropriate Federal agencies and professional organizations experienced in matters concerning dispute resolution, shall--
(1) encourage and facilitate agency use of alternative means of dispute resolution; and
(2) develop procedures that permit agencies to obtain the services of neutrals on an expedited basis.
(d) An agency may use the services of one or more employees of other agencies to serve as neutrals in dispute resolution proceedings. The agencies may enter into an interagency agreement that provides for the reimbursement by the user agency or the parties of the full or partial cost of the services of such an employee.
(e) Any agency may enter into a contract with any person for services as a neutral, or for training in connection with alternative means of dispute resolution. The parties in a dispute resolution proceeding shall agree on compensation for the neutral that is fair and reasonable to the Government.

§574. Confidentiality
(a) Except as provided in subsections (d) and (e), a neutral in a dispute resolution proceeding shall not voluntarily disclose or through discovery or compulsory process be required to disclose any dispute resolution communication or any communication provided in confidence to the neutral, unless--
(1) all parties to the dispute resolution proceeding and the neutral consent in writing, and, if the dispute resolution communication was provided by a nonparty participant, that participant also consents in writing;
(2) the dispute resolution communication has already been made public;
(3) the dispute resolution communication is required by statute to be made public, but a neutral should make such communication public only if no other person is reasonably available to disclose the communication; or
(4) a court determines that such testimony or disclosure is necessary to--
(A) prevent a manifest injustice;
(B) help establish a violation of law; or
(C) prevent harm to the public health or safety, of sufficient magnitude in the particular case to outweigh the integrity of dispute resolution proceedings in general by reducing the confidence of parties in future cases that their communications will remain confidential;
(b) A party to a dispute resolution proceeding shall not voluntarily disclose or through discovery or compulsory process be required to disclose any dispute resolution communication, unless--
(1) the communication was prepared by the party seeking disclosure;
(2) all parties to the dispute resolution proceeding consent in writing;
(3) the dispute resolution communication has already been made public;
(4) the dispute resolution communication is required by statute to be made public;
(5) a court determines that such testimony or disclosure is necessary to--
(A) prevent a manifest injustice;
(B) help establish a violation of law; or
(C) prevent harm to the public health and safety, of sufficient magnitude in the particular case to outweigh the integrity of dispute resolution proceedings in general by reducing the confidence of parties in future cases that their communications will remain confidential;
(6) the dispute resolution communication is relevant to determining the existence or meaning of
an agreement or award that resulted from the dispute resolution proceeding or to the enforcement of such an agreement or award; or

(7) except for dispute resolution communications generated by the neutral, the dispute resolution communication was provided to or was available to all parties to the dispute resolution proceeding.

c) Any dispute resolution communication that is disclosed in violation of subsection (a) or (b), shall not be admissible in any proceeding relating to the issues in controversy with respect to which the communication was made.

d) (1) The parties may agree to alternative confidential procedures for disclosures by a neutral. Upon such agreement the parties shall inform the neutral before the commencement of the dispute resolution proceeding of any modifications to the provisions of subsection (a) that will govern the confidentiality of the dispute resolution proceeding. If the parties do not so inform the neutral, subsection (a) shall apply.

(2) To qualify for the exemption established under subsection (j), an alternative confidential procedure under this subsection may not provide for less disclosure than the confidential procedures otherwise provided under this section.

e) If a demand for disclosure, by way of discovery request or other legal process, is made upon a neutral regarding a dispute resolution communication, the neutral shall make reasonable efforts to notify the parties and any affected nonparty participants of the demand. Any party or affected nonparty participant who receives such notice and within 15 calendar days does not offer to defend a refusal of the neutral to disclose the requested information shall have waived any objection to such disclosure.

(f) Nothing in this section shall prevent the discovery or admissibility of any evidence that is otherwise discoverable, merely because the evidence was presented in the course of a dispute resolution proceeding.

g) Subsections (a) and (b) shall have no effect on the information and data that are necessary to document an agreement reached or order issued pursuant to a dispute resolution proceeding.

(h) Subsections (a) and (b) shall not prevent the gathering of information for research or educational purposes, in cooperation with other agencies, governmental entities, or dispute resolution programs, so long as the parties and the specific issues in controversy are not identifiable.

(i) Subsections (a) and (b) shall not prevent use of a dispute resolution communication to resolve a dispute between the neutral in a dispute resolution proceeding and a party to or participant in such proceeding, so long as such dispute resolution communication is disclosed only to the extent necessary to resolve such dispute.

(j) A dispute resolution communication which is between a neutral and a party and which may not be disclosed under this section shall also be exempt from disclosure under section 552(b)(3).

§575. Authorization of arbitration

(a) (1) Arbitration may be used as an alternative means of dispute resolution whenever all parties consent. Consent may be obtained either before or after an issue in controversy has arisen. A party may agree to—

(A) submit only certain issues in controversy to arbitration; or

(B) arbitration on the condition that the award must be within a range of possible outcomes.

(2) The arbitration agreement that sets forth the subject matter submitted to the arbitrator shall be in writing. Each such arbitration agreement shall specify a maximum award that may be issued by the arbitrator and may specify other conditions limiting the range of possible outcomes.

(3) An agency may not require any person to consent to arbitration as a condition of entering into a contract or obtaining a benefit.

(b) An officer or employee of an agency shall not offer to use arbitration for the resolution of issues in controversy unless such officer or employee—

(1) would otherwise have authority to enter into a settlement concerning the matter; or

(2) is otherwise specifically authorized by the agency to consent to the use of arbitration.

(c) Prior to using binding arbitration under this subchapter, the head of an agency, in consultation with the Attorney General and after taking into account the factors in section 572(b), shall issue guidance on the
appropriate use of binding arbitration and when an officer or employee of the agency has authority to settle an issue in controversy through binding arbitration.

§576. Enforcement of arbitration agreements
An agreement to arbitrate a matter to which this subchapter applies is enforceable pursuant to section 4 of title 9, and no action brought to enforce such an agreement shall be dismissed nor shall relief therein be denied on the grounds that it is against the United States or that the United States is an indispensable party.

§577. Arbitrators
(a) The parties to an arbitration proceeding shall be entitled to participate in the selection of the arbitrator.
(b) The arbitrator shall be a neutral who meets the criteria of section 573 of this title.

§578. Authority of the arbitrator
An arbitrator to whom a dispute is referred under this subchapter may-
(1) regulate the course of and conduct arbitral hearings;
(2) administer oaths and affirmations;
(3) compel the attendance of witnesses and production of evidence at the hearing under the provisions of section 7 of title 9 only to the extent the agency involved is otherwise authorized by law to do so; and
(4) make awards.

§579. Arbitration proceedings
(a) The arbitrator shall set a time and place for the hearing on the dispute and shall notify the parties not less than 5 days before the hearing.
(b) Any party wishing a record of the hearing shall--
(1) be responsible for the preparation of such record other parties and the arbitrator of the preparation of such record;
(2) notify the other parties and the arbitrator of the preparation of such record;
(3) furnish copies to all identified parties and the arbitrator; and
(4) pay all costs for such record, unless the parties agree otherwise or the arbitrator determines that the costs should be apportioned.
(c) (1) The parties to the arbitration are entitled to be heard, to present evidence material to the controversy, and to cross-examine witnesses appearing at the hearing.
(2) The arbitrator may, with the consent of the parties, conduct all or part of the hearing by telephone, television, computer, or other electronic means, if each party has an opportunity to participate.
(3) The hearing shall be conducted expeditiously and in an informal manner.
(4) The arbitrator may receive any oral or documentary evidence, except that irrelevant, immaterial, unduly repetitious, or privileged evidence may be excluded by the arbitrator.
(5) The arbitrator shall interpret and apply relevant statutory and regulatory requirements, legal precedents, and policy directives.
(d) No interested person shall make or knowingly cause to be made to the arbitrator an unauthorized ex parte communication relevant to the merits of the proceeding, unless the parties agree otherwise. If a communication is made in violation of this subsection, the arbitrator shall ensure that a memorandum of the communication is prepared and made a part of the record, and that an opportunity for rebuttal is allowed. Upon receipt of a communication made in violation of this subsection, the arbitrator may, to the extent consistent with the interests of justice and the policies underlying this subchapter, require the offending party to show cause why the claim of such party should not be resolved against such party as a result of the improper conduct.
(e) The arbitrator shall make the award within 30 days after the close of the hearing, or the date of the filing of any briefs authorized by the arbitrator, whichever date is later, unless--

(1) the parties agree to some other time limit; or

(2) the agency provides by rule for some other time limit.

§580. Arbitration awards

(a) (1) Unless the agency provides otherwise by rule, the award in an arbitration proceeding under this subchapter shall include a brief, informal discussion of the factual and legal basis for the award, but formal findings of fact or conclusions of law shall not be required.

(2) The prevailing parties shall file the award with all relevant agencies, along with proof of service on all parties.

(b) The award in an arbitration proceeding shall become final 30 days after it is served on all parties. Any agency that is a party to the proceeding may extend this 30-day period for an additional 30-day period by serving a notice of such extension on all other parties before the end of the first 30-day period.

(c) A final award is binding on the parties to the arbitration proceeding, and may be enforced pursuant to sections 9 through 13 of title 9. No action brought to enforce such an award shall be dismissed nor shall relief therein be denied on the grounds that it is against the United States or that the United States is an indispensable party.

(d) An award entered under this subchapter in an arbitration proceeding may not serve as an estoppel in any other proceeding for any issue that was resolved in the proceeding. Such an award also may not be used as precedent or otherwise be considered in any factually unrelated proceeding, whether conducted under this subchapter, by an agency, or in a court, or in any other arbitration proceeding.

§581. Judicial Review

(a) Notwithstanding any other provision of law, any person adversely affected or aggrieved by an award made in an arbitration proceeding conducted under this subchapter may bring an action for review of such award only pursuant to the provisions of sections 9 through 13 of title 9.

(b) A decision by an agency to use or not to use a dispute resolution proceeding under this subchapter shall be committed to the discretion of the agency and shall not be subject to judicial review, except that arbitration shall be subject to judicial review under section 10(b) of title 9.
COMMONLY USED TERMS IN ADR

Agency: Each authority of the Government of the United States, whether or not it is within or subject to review by another agency, but does not include -- (A) the Congress; (B) the courts of the United States; (C) the governments of the territories or possessions of the United States; (D) the government of the District of Columbia.

Alternative Dispute Resolution (ADR): The Administrative Dispute Resolution Act of 1996, Pub. L. No. 104-320, 110 Stat. 3870 (1996) defines ADR as any procedure that is used to resolve issues in controversy, including but not limited to facilitation, mediation, factfinding, minitrials, arbitration, and the use of ombuds, or any combination thereof. Sec. 4(b), § 571(3). An ADR procedure is defined as one in which a neutral is appointed and specified parties participate. Id., § 571(6). The Army ADR Program Office defines these terms as follows:

1. Facilitation: A relatively unstructured and flexible discussion between the disputants, assisted by a neutral facilitator. The primary attribute of facilitation is that the neutral engages the parties in settlement negotiations, using an interest-based problem solving approach to resolve the dispute. Notwithstanding its informal nature, for facilitation to qualify as an “ADR procedure,” the facilitator must be selected and act as a “neutral” for the purpose of assisting the disputants resolve issues in controversy (and for no other purpose).

2. Early Neutral Evaluation: A structured process in which the parties seek the assistance of a subject matter expert to review the dispute and to provide an assessment of the likely outcome if the case is litigated. Often called “Outcome Prediction,” this procedure requires a neutral with sufficient expertise in the law and facts of the case to provide a credible non-binding opinion regarding how an adjudicative body would likely resolve the dispute, with a sufficient degree of confidence that the parties rely on it for further negotiations.

3. Fact-finding: A structured process in which the parties present their cases to a third-party neutral with subject matter expertise, who then finds the facts which are accepted by the parties as the facts of the case upon which to base further settlement negotiations. A fact-finder does not predict or decide the outcome of the dispute if it goes to litigation.

4. Mediation: A structured process in which the parties seek the assistance of a trained, impartial mediator to help them resolve issue(s) in controversy. Mediation employs joint discussions and private, individual caucuses to help the parties resolve their differences through a mutual agreement. The mediator has no power to render a decision or dictate terms of settlement.

5. Mini-Trial: This process is not used to resolve civilian personnel disputes. Mini-trials are used primarily to resolve large-dollar acquisition and other complex disputes.

6. Ombuds: An ombuds (or ombudsman) is an employee of an organization appointed, in writing, by competent authority, for the purpose of accepting and resolving complaints and other disputes against or involving the organization itself. An ombuds often employs many ADR methods to resolve issues as appropriate, and may also exercise an investigative function if authorized by the appointment. To maintain independence, impartiality and confidentiality, the ombuds function must be a permanent full-time appointment, answerable to the senior commander or civilian equivalent of the organization the ombuds services.
7. **Other ADR:** Other ADR techniques not covered here include conciliation, arbitration, peer review, and hybrid processes that may combine two or more ADR processes into a single proceeding. Some defining characteristics of “Other ADR” are as follows:

   a) The technique employed involves the assistance of at least one neutral third party and does not fit any of the categories defined above;

   b) The technique employed is considered an ADR technique by the Equal Employment Opportunity Commission, Federal Labor Relations Authority, or the Merit System Protection Board; or

   c) The technique employed is considered an ADR technique by a Federal Court.

**Closure.** For purposes of mediation, closure occurs when the mediation is terminated by an approved settlement agreement by a declaration of impasse by the mediator and termination of further proceedings.

**Confidentiality.** Restrictions on disclosure of certain dispute resolution communications or information given in confidence in relation to an ADR proceeding as provided in the Administrative Dispute Resolution Act, 5 U.S.C. § 574.

**Dispute:** See *workplace dispute.*

**Dispute resolution communication:** Any oral or written communication prepared for the purposes of a dispute resolution proceeding, including any memoranda, notes or work product of the neutral, parties or nonparty participant. A written agreement to enter into a dispute resolution proceeding, or final written settlement agreement or arbitration award reached as a result of a dispute resolution proceeding, is not a dispute resolution communication.

**Dispute resolution proceeding:** Any process in which an alternative means of dispute resolution is used to resolve an issue in controversy, and in which a neutral is appointed and specified parties participate.

**In confidence:** Information provided -- (A) with the expressed intent of the source that it not be disclosed; or (B) under circumstances that would create the reasonable expectation on behalf of the source that the information will not be disclosed.

**Issue in controversy:** An issue which is material to a decision concerning an administrative program of an agency, and with which there is disagreement -- (A) between an agency and persons who would be substantially affected by the decision; or (B) between persons who would be substantially affected by the decision.

**Neutral:** An individual who, with respect to an issue in controversy, functions specifically to aid the parties in resolving the issue in controversy.

**Party:** A person or agency named or admitted as a party, or properly seeking and entitled as of right to be admitted as a party, in an agency proceeding, and a person or agency admitted by an agency as a party for limited purposes. A party is one who has a tangible interest in the outcome of the dispute.

**Qualified mediator:** An individual who has completed basic mediation training consisting of 30 or more hours of combined classroom training and role-play exercises, and has successfully participated in a minimum three mediations as a co-mediator, and who observes the AAA-ABA-ACR Model

**Relief:** The whole or a part of an agency -- (A) grant of money, assistance, license, authority, exemption, exception, privilege, or remedy; (B) recognition of a claim, right, immunity, privilege, exemption, or exception; or (C) taking of other action on the application or petition of, and beneficial to, a person.

**Settlement.** A voluntary agreement entered into by the parties to a dispute finally resolving issues in controversy to which the settlement pertains. A settlement may be written or oral, but should be in writing if it resolves any issue in controversy evidenced by a written claim, complaint, grievance, or other request for relief.

**Workplace Dispute:** A formal or informal claim or issue in controversy, arising out of an existing or prospective employment relationship between the Army and its civilian appropriated or nonappropriated fund employees, applicants for employment, or military members, for which a remedial process is authorized by law, regulation or policy. A workplace dispute may be written or oral. Common Army workplace disputes include EEO pre-complaints and formal complaints, negotiated grievances, agency grievances, MSPB appeals, labor-management disputes such as Unfair Labor Practice allegations and negotiation impasses, and certain prohibited personnel practice investigations under the jurisdiction of the U.S. Office of Special Counsel.
MEMORANDUM FOR SEE DISTRIBUTION

SUBJECT: Army Alternative Dispute Resolution Policy

1. This memorandum reaffirms the Army’s implementation of the Administrative Dispute Resolution Act of 1990 by Secretary of the Army Memorandum, subject: Implementation of the Administrative Dispute Resolution Act of 1990, dated July 25, 1995. That Act, and Congress’ renewal of the legislation through the Administrative Dispute Resolution Act of 1996, encourage the use of Alternative Dispute Resolution (ADR) to reduce the time and costs of settling disputes and empower deciding officials to resolve conflicts more creatively and expeditiously.

2. During the past decade, the Army has used ADR to settle thousands of disputes in a variety of areas, ranging from contract claims to personnel matters. This experience has demonstrated that ADR is an effective tool to resolve disputes quickly and with less cost than traditional methods.

3. Army personnel are urged to use ADR procedures in appropriate cases. The use of ADR techniques may resolve all or part of the issue in controversy. The goal is to resolve disputes at the earliest stage feasible, by the fastest and least expensive method possible, and at the lowest possible organizational level. It is essential that personnel involved in the resolution of disputes receive ADR training and consider ADR in each case.

4. The Principal Deputy General Counsel of the Army is the Army’s Dispute Resolution Specialist (ADRS). The ADRS shall:
   a. Serve as the proponent for establishing and implementing Army ADR policy, guidance, and regulations;
   b. Submit, manage, and execute the Army ADR Program budget;
   c. Encourage, develop, and implement ADR initiatives, activities, and training throughout the Army;
   d. Identify and eliminate unnecessary barriers to the use of ADR;
   e. Ensure Army personnel are aware of and have access to existing ADR resources;
   f. Ensure appropriate personnel receive ADR briefings and training;
SUBJECT: Army Alternative Dispute Resolution Policy

g. Prepare a summary report to the Secretary of the Army by September 30 of each year regarding progress made in implementing the Army ADR program in the previous year;

h. Develop a five-year plan for the Army ADR Program;

i. Secure resources necessary to implement the Army ADR policy and program; and,

j. Coordinate with the Assistant Secretaries of the Army for Acquisition, Logistics, and Technology; Civil Works; Manpower and Reserve Affairs; Installations and Environment; and Financial Management and Comptroller; The Judge Advocate General; the Command Counsel of Army Materiel Command; the Chief Counsel of the Corps of Engineers; and other appropriate organizations for the development and implementation of the Army ADR program.

5. To assist the ADRS in performing these responsibilities, I am directing the hiring of an ADR specialist within the Office of the Army General Counsel (OGC). In addition, the Deputy Under Secretary of the Army, in coordination with the Assistant Secretaries of the Army for Manpower and Reserve Affairs and Acquisition, Logistics, and Technology, shall identify appropriate personnel to detail to the OGC, for the purpose of facilitating the application of ADR initiatives in the areas of workplace disputes and acquisition.

[Signature]

Pete Geren
Acting Secretary of the Army

Distribution:
ASA (Civil Works)
ASA (M&RA)
ASA (I&E)
ASA (FM&C)
ASA (ALT)
TJAG
Command Counsel, AMC
Chief Counsel, COE
SAGC
A GUIDE FOR FEDERAL EMPLOYEE MEDIATORS

A SUPPLEMENT TO AND ANNOTATION OF THE MODEL STANDARDS OF CONDUCT FOR MEDIATORS ISSUED BY THE AMERICAN ARBITRATION ASSOCIATION, THE AMERICAN BAR ASSOCIATION, AND THE ASSOCIATION FOR CONFLICT RESOLUTION

FEDERAL INTERAGENCY ADR WORKING GROUP STEERING COMMITTEE

FINAL VERSION May 9, 2006
FOREWORD
This Guide, promulgated by the federal Interagency Alternative Dispute Resolution Working Group (“IADRWG”) Steering Committee, builds upon the September 2005 Model Standards of Conduct for Mediators (“Model Standards”) issued by a joint committee of three major nationwide organizations, the American Arbitration Association (“AAA”), the American Bar Association (“ABA”) and the Association for Conflict Resolution (“ACR”) and approved by all three organizations. The Model Standards are set forth in their entirety below. This document provides further explication through a number of Federal Guidance Notes, set out in italics following the Standards to which they apply. This Guide is intended to provide practical ethical guidance for federal employee mediators tailored to mediation practice within the federal government. Non-federal mediators involved in federal mediations may wish to agree to adhere to the Model Standards and to use of this Guide, as part of their mediation employment agreements executed for such federal mediations.

NOTE: This Guide applies to the internal management of the federal executive branch and is intended to provide helpful advice on potentially difficult questions. It is not intended to create any new right, benefit, or trust responsibility, substantive or procedural, enforceable at law or equity by a party against the United States, its agencies, its officers, or any person. Questions regarding interpretations of this Guide should be brought to the Office of the General Counsel or Legal Counsel in each department or agency. In addition, federal employee mediators must look to agency rules, regulations, directives and policies to obtain guidance in conducting proceedings for their agency. Regardless of their status as mediators, as federal employees, they are responsible for being aware of and complying with a variety of statutory and regulatory requirements, including certain reporting requirements. Should they have questions regarding any of these requirements and how they may relate to their obligations as mediators, it is incumbent on them to contact appropriate personnel within their respective agencies to resolve such questions.
The Model Standards of Conduct for Mediators September 2005

The Model Standards of Conduct for Mediators was prepared in 1994 by the American Arbitration Association, the American Bar Association’s Section of Dispute Resolution, and the Association for Conflict Resolution. A joint committee consisting of representatives from the same successor organizations revised the Model Standards in 2005. Both the original 1994 version and the 2005 revision have been approved by each participating organization.

Preamble

Mediation is used to resolve a broad range of conflicts within a variety of settings. These Standards are designed to serve as fundamental ethical guidelines for persons mediating in all practice contexts. They serve three primary goals: to guide the conduct of mediators; to inform the mediating parties; and to promote public confidence in mediation as a process for resolving disputes.

Mediation is a process in which an impartial third party facilitates communication and negotiation and promotes voluntary decision making by the parties to the dispute. Mediation serves various purposes, including providing the opportunity for parties to define and clarify issues, understand different perspectives, identify interests, explore and assess possible solutions, and reach mutually satisfactory agreements, when desired.

Note on Construction

These Standards are to be read and construed in their entirety. There is no priority significance attached to the sequence in which the Standards appear.

The use of the term “shall” in a Standard indicates that the mediator must follow the practice described. The use of the term “should” indicates that the practice described in the standard is highly desirable, but not required, and is to be departed from only for very strong reasons and requires careful use of judgment and discretion.

The use of the term “mediator” is understood to be inclusive so that it applies to co-mediator models.

1 The Association for Conflict Resolution is a merged organization of the Academy of Family Mediators, the Conflict Resolution Education Network and the Society of Professionals in Dispute Resolution (SPIDR). SPIDR was the third participating organization in the development of the 1994 Standards.

2 Reporter’s Notes, which are not part of these Standards and therefore have not been specifically approved by any of the organizations, provide commentary regarding these revisions.

3 The 2005 revisions to the Model Standards were approved by the American Bar Association’s House of Delegates on August 9, 2005, the Board of the Association for Conflict Resolution on August 22, 2005, and the Executive Committee of the American Arbitration Association on September 8, 2005.
These Standards do not include specific temporal parameters when referencing a mediation, and therefore, do not define the exact beginning or ending of a mediation.

Various aspects of a mediation, including some matters covered by these Standards, may also be affected by applicable law, court rules, regulations, other applicable professional rules, mediation rules to which the parties have agreed and other agreements of the parties. These sources may create conflicts with, and may take precedence over, these Standards. However, a mediator should make every effort to comply with the spirit and intent of these Standards in resolving such conflicts. This effort should include honoring all remaining Standards not in conflict with these other sources.

These Standards, unless and until adopted by a court or other regulatory authority, do not have the force of law. Nonetheless, the fact that these Standards have been adopted by the respective sponsoring entities should alert mediators to the fact that the Standards might be viewed as establishing a standard of care for mediators.

**STANDARD I. SELF-DETERMINATION**

A. A mediator shall conduct a mediation based on the principle of party self-determination. Self-determination is the act of coming to a voluntary, uncoerced decision in which each party makes free and informed choices as to process and outcome. Parties may exercise self-determination at any stage of a mediation, including mediator selection, process design, participation in or withdrawal from the process, and outcomes.

1. Although party self-determination for process design is a fundamental principle of mediation practice, a mediator may need to balance such party self-determination with a mediator’s duty to conduct a quality process in accordance with these Standards.

2. A mediator cannot personally ensure that each party has made free and informed choices to reach particular decisions, but, where appropriate, a mediator should make the parties aware of the importance of consulting other professionals to help them make informed choices.

B. A mediator shall not undermine party self-determination by any party for reasons such as higher settlement rates, egos, increased fees, or outside pressures from court personnel, program administrators, provider organizations, the media or others.
Federal Guidance Notes:

1. If, in a federal employee mediator’s informed judgment, an agreement desired by the parties will contravene federal law or regulation, the mediator should raise the issue for the parties to consider. If the parties cannot satisfy the mediator’s concerns and nevertheless insist on executing such an agreement, the mediator should withdraw from the mediation immediately.

2. Certain federal agencies have instituted workplace mediation programs that require managers and supervisors to participate initially in mediation. These programs do not violate this self-determination standard, because the agency, as one of the parties, has elected voluntarily to participate in the mediation, with the manager or supervisor attending as the agency party’s representative.

3. To the extent it does not interfere with the self-determination of the parties, and so long as the parties and sponsoring agency programs authorize the mediator to do so, a mediator may offer a party his or her evaluation of that party’s position as a means of assisting the party realistically to assess the strength of its positions and the risks associated with proceeding with any litigation.

STANDARD II. IMPARTIALITY

A. A mediator shall decline a mediation if the mediator cannot conduct it in an impartial manner. Impartiality means freedom from favoritism, bias or prejudice.

B. A mediator shall conduct a mediation in an impartial manner and avoid conduct that gives the appearance of partiality.

1. A mediator should not act with partiality or prejudice based on a participant’s personal characteristics, background, values and beliefs, or performance at a mediation, or any other reason.

2. A mediator should neither give nor accept a gift, favor, loan or other item of value that raises a question as to the mediator’s actual or perceived impartiality.

3. A mediator may accept or give de minimis gifts or incidental items or services that are provided to facilitate a mediation or respect cultural norms so long as such practices do not raise questions as to a mediator’s actual or perceived impartiality.

C. If at any time a mediator is unable to conduct a mediation in an impartial manner, the mediator shall withdraw.
Federal Guidance Notes:

1. If a federal employee mediator determines he/she is unable to maintain and exhibit impartiality because of agency efforts to influence inappropriately the mediator's conduct or otherwise compromise the mediator's impartiality, the mediator should withdraw from the mediation.

2. Government ethics regulations prohibit the solicitation and receipt of gifts, and this includes gifts of travel. See, for example, 5 U.S.C. § 7353, 31 U.S.C. § 1353, and 5 C.F.R. 2635 Subparts B and C. Executive branch regulations are posted on the Office of Government Ethics (OGE) website which, at the time of this publication, is www.usoge.gov. The term “gifts of travel” is not intended to include the parties' reimbursement to the mediator of travel costs incurred in conjunction with rendering of mediation services.

STANDARD III. CONFLICTS OF INTEREST

A. A mediator shall avoid a conflict of interest or the appearance of a conflict of interest during and after a mediation. A conflict of interest can arise from involvement by a mediator with the subject matter of the dispute or from any relationship between a mediator and any mediation participant, whether past or present, personal or professional, that reasonably raises a question of a mediator's impartiality.

B. A mediator shall make a reasonable inquiry to determine whether there are any facts that a reasonable individual would consider likely to create a potential or actual conflict of interest for a mediator. A mediator's actions necessary to accomplish a reasonable inquiry into potential conflicts of interest may vary based on practice context.

C. A mediator shall disclose, as soon as practicable, all actual and potential conflicts of interest that are reasonably known to the mediator and could reasonably be seen as raising a question about the mediator's impartiality. After disclosure, if all parties agree, the mediator may proceed with the mediation.

D. If a mediator learns any fact after accepting a mediation that raises a question with respect to that mediator's service creating a potential or actual conflict of interest, the mediator shall disclose it as quickly as practicable. After disclosure, if all parties agree, the mediator may proceed with the mediation.

E. If a mediator's conflict of interest might reasonably be viewed as undermining the integrity of the mediation, a mediator shall withdraw from or decline to proceed with the mediation regardless of the expressed desire or agreement of the parties to the contrary.

FINAL VERSION 6  May 9, 2006
F. Subsequent to a mediation, a mediator shall not establish another relationship with any of the participants in any matter that would raise questions about the integrity of the mediation. When a mediator develops personal or professional relationships with parties, other individuals or organizations following a mediation in which they were involved, the mediator should consider factors such as time elapsed following the mediation, the nature of the relationships established, and services offered when determining whether the relationships might create a perceived or actual conflict of interest.

**Federal Guidance Note:** The Administrative Dispute Resolution Act of 1996 ("ADR Act") (at 5 U.S.C. § 573(a)) requires federal employee mediators to disclose conflicts of interest in writing and this includes making sure that all parties to a mediation are aware of the precise nature of the mediator’s relationship with any party. A federal employee mediator must limit his/her role to that of mediator and must never assume the role of advocate or advisor of any sort for any party’s interests during the mediation process. Depending on the policies of their sponsoring program and the desires of the parties, federal employee mediators may offer evaluation of, for example, the strengths and weaknesses of positions, the value and cost of alternatives to settlement or the barriers to settlement (collectively referred to as evaluation) only if such evaluation does not interfere with the mediator’s impartiality or the principle of self-determination of the parties. (See Federal Guidance Note 3 following Standard I, Self-Determination.) Under EEOC Management Directive MD-110, an EEO investigator or counselor may not serve as a mediator in an EEO case in which he/she has investigated or counseled the Complainant. In addition, a mediator must not advise, counsel or represent any of the parties in any future proceeding concerning the subject matter of the dispute. A federal employee mediator must not serve as an advisor or approving official, for the purpose of approving a settlement agreement for statutory, regulatory or other legal compliance, when the mediator has mediated the dispute that is the subject of the settlement. Finally, mediators might also be subject to other statutes or regulations that prohibit their participation as a neutral regardless of disclosure.

**STANDARD IV. COMPETENCE**

A. A mediator shall mediate only when the mediator has the necessary competence to satisfy the reasonable expectations of the parties.

1. Any person may be selected as a mediator, provided that the parties are satisfied with the mediator’s competence and qualifications. Training, experience in mediation, skills, cultural understandings and other qualities are often necessary for mediator competence. A person who offers to serve as a mediator creates the expectation that the person is competent to mediate effectively.

2. A mediator should attend educational programs and related activities to maintain and enhance the mediator’s knowledge and skills related to mediation.

3. A mediator should have available for the parties’ information relevant to the mediator’s training, education, experience and approach to conducting a mediation.
B. If a mediator, during the course of a mediation determines that the mediator cannot conduct the mediation competently, the mediator shall discuss that determination with the parties as soon as is practicable and take appropriate steps to address the situation, including, but not limited to, withdrawing or requesting appropriate assistance.

C. If a mediator’s ability to conduct a mediation is impaired by drugs, alcohol, medication or otherwise, the mediator shall not conduct the mediation.

**STANDARD V. CONFIDENTIALITY**

A. A mediator shall maintain the confidentiality of all information obtained by the mediator in mediation, unless otherwise agreed to by the parties or required by applicable law.

1. If the parties to a mediation agree that the mediator may disclose information obtained during the mediation, the mediator may do so.

2. A mediator should not communicate to any non-participant information about how the parties acted in the mediation. A mediator may report, if required, whether parties appeared at a scheduled mediation and whether or not the parties reached a resolution.

3. If a mediator participates in teaching, research or evaluation of mediation, the mediator should protect the anonymity of the parties and abide by their reasonable expectations regarding confidentiality.

B. A mediator who meets with any persons in private session during a mediation shall not convey directly or indirectly to any other person, any information that was obtained during that private session without the consent of the disclosing person.

C. A mediator shall promote understanding among the parties of the extent to which the parties will maintain confidentiality of information they obtain in a mediation.

D. Depending on the circumstance of a mediation, the parties may have varying expectations regarding confidentiality that a mediator should address. The parties may make their own rules with respect to confidentiality, or the accepted practice of an individual mediator or institution may dictate a particular set of expectations.
Federal Guidance Notes:

1. Unless a specific statute controls, the confidentiality standards of the ADR Act, found at 5 U.S.C. § 574, will govern the confidentiality obligations in federal administrative mediations, and federal employee mediators should consider this statute to be the “applicable law” referenced in standard V.A. Similarly, for matters in United States district courts, mediators need to understand the confidentiality standards established by local rules of court required by the Alternative Dispute Resolution Act of 1998, at 28 U.S.C. 652(d). Mediators need to recognize that each district court is distinct, and that the rules in one district might differ significantly from the rules in another district.

2. These statutes do not afford absolute confidentiality protection. Federal employee mediators must refrain from unauthorized disclosure of “dispute resolution communications,” as defined by the ADR Act, 5 U.S.C. 574(a). Federal employee mediators should consult their agency’s guidance, as well as the ADR confidentiality guidance promulgated by the U.S. Attorney General’s Federal ADR Council published at 65 Federal Register 83085 (December 29, 2000) and the IADRWG website (http://www.adr.gov). A joint committee of the ABA Dispute Resolution, Administrative Law, and Public Contract Law Sections has developed additional federal ADR confidentiality guidance. The IADRWG Steering Committee’s Confidentiality Subcommittee also has issued a confidentiality guidance handbook for federal workplace mediation, which is available on the IADRWG website.

STANDARD VI. QUALITY OF THE PROCESS

A. A mediator shall conduct a mediation in accordance with these Standards and in a manner that promotes diligence, timeliness, safety, presence of the appropriate participants, party participation, procedural fairness, party competency and mutual respect among all participants.

1. A mediator should agree to mediate only when the mediator is prepared to commit the attention essential to an effective mediation.

2. A mediator should only accept cases when the mediator can satisfy the reasonable expectation of the parties concerning the timing of a mediation.

3. The presence or absence of persons at a mediation depends on the agreement of the parties and the mediator. The parties and mediator may agree that others may be excluded from particular sessions or from all sessions.
4. A mediator should promote honesty and candor between and among all participants, and a mediator shall not knowingly misrepresent any material fact or circumstance in the course of a mediation.

5. The role of a mediator differs substantially from other professional roles. Mixing the role of a mediator and the role of another profession is problematic and thus, a mediator should distinguish between the roles. A mediator may provide information that the mediator is qualified by training or experience to provide, only if the mediator can do so consistent with these Standards.

6. A mediator shall not conduct a dispute resolution procedure other than mediation but label it mediation in an effort to gain the protection of rules, statutes, or other governing authorities pertaining to mediation.

7. A mediator may recommend, when appropriate, that parties consider resolving their dispute through arbitration, counseling, neutral evaluation or other processes.

8. A mediator shall not undertake an additional dispute resolution role in the same matter without the consent of the parties. Before providing such service, a mediator shall inform the parties of the implications of the change in process and obtain their consent to the change. A mediator who undertakes such role assumes different duties and responsibilities that may be governed by other standards.

9. If a mediation is being used to further criminal conduct, a mediator should take appropriate steps including, if necessary, postponing, withdrawing from or terminating the mediation.

10. If a party appears to have difficulty comprehending the process, issues, or settlement options, or difficulty participating in a mediation, the mediator should explore the circumstances and potential accommodations, modifications or adjustments that would make possible the party’s capacity to comprehend, participate and exercise self-determination.

B. If a mediator is made aware of domestic abuse or violence among the parties, the mediator shall take appropriate steps including, if necessary, postponing, withdrawing from or terminating the mediation.

C. If a mediator believes that participant conduct, including that of the mediator, jeopardizes conducting a mediation consistent with these Standards, a mediator shall take appropriate steps including, if necessary, postponing, withdrawing from or terminating the mediation.
**Federal Guidance Notes:**

1. With respect to Standard VI.A.3, certain individuals may not be excluded from a federal mediation, if their attendance and/or participation is mandated by federal law. For example, the Federal Service Labor-Management Relations Statute, 5 U.S.C. § 7114(A)(2)(a), entitles a labor organization representing bargaining unit employees to be represented at any “formal discussion” between one or more representatives of an agency and one or more employees in the unit the union represents. This right has been interpreted by the Federal Labor Relations Authority and the U.S. Court of Appeals for the District of Columbia as applying to mediation of formal EEO complaints when the Complainant is a bargaining unit employee. See, e.g., Dep’t of the Air Force, 436th Airlift Wing, Dover AFB v. FLRA, 316 F.3d 280 (D.C. Cir. 2003); Luke Air Force Base, Ariz., 54 F.L.R.A. 716 (1998), rev’d, 208 F.3d 221 (9th Cir. 1999). Federal employee mediators should consult with the agency’s ADR Program official, a Labor Relations Officer, labor counsel or other appropriate official when confronted with an issue of union attendance in a federal mediation pursuant to its “formal discussion” rights.

2. Federal employee mediators should not accept federal mediation assignments unless the assignment is under the auspices of an agency program, including an established multi-agency shared neutrals program, so as to avert the possibility of being charged with abuse of official time or otherwise putting at risk their rights and benefits as federal employees. Federal employee mediators are encouraged to contact their agency’s mediation program administrator or Dispute Resolution Specialist for answers to specific questions related to these Standards, including questions involving potential conflicts of interest or abuse of government positions. If applicable, they may also wish to contact their respective agency’s ethics officer to resolve particular questions, and/or other appropriate official to secure authorization to serve as mediators.

**STANDARD VII. ADVERTISING AND SOLICITATION**

A. A mediator shall be truthful and not misleading when advertising, soliciting or otherwise communicating the mediator’s qualifications, experience, services and fees.

1. A mediator should not include any promises as to outcome in communications, including business cards, stationery, or computer-based communications.

2. A mediator should only claim to meet the mediator qualifications of a governmental entity or private organization if that entity or organization has a recognized procedure for qualifying mediators and it grants such status to the mediator.
B. A mediator shall not solicit in a manner that gives an appearance of partiality for or against a party or otherwise undermines the integrity of the process.

C. A mediator shall not communicate to others, in promotional materials or through other forms of communication, the names of persons served without their permission.

**Federal Guidance Note:** For mediations subject to the ADR Act of 1996, mediators serve at the will of the parties. See 5 U.S.C. § 573(b). When federal employee mediators provide information regarding their experience and qualifications, they should provide meaningful and accurate information sufficient for the parties to make an informed decision to accept the mediator, whether that information is provided to the parties directly, via a roster, or otherwise.

**STANDARD VIII. FEES AND OTHER CHARGES**

A. A mediator shall provide each party or each party’s representative true and complete information about mediation fees, expenses and any other actual or potential charges that may be incurred in connection with a mediation.

1. If a mediator charges fees, the mediator should develop them in light of all relevant factors, including the type and complexity of the matter, the qualifications of the mediator, the time required and the rates customary for such mediation services.

2. A mediator’s fee arrangement should be in writing unless the parties request otherwise.

B. A mediator shall not charge fees in a manner that impairs a mediator’s impartiality.

1. A mediator should not enter into a fee agreement which is contingent upon the result of the mediation or amount of the settlement.

2. While a mediator may accept unequal fee payments from the parties, a mediator should not allow fee arrangements that adversely impact the mediator’s ability to conduct a mediation in an impartial manner.

**Federal Guidance Note:** Although most federal employee mediators do not charge fees or are prohibited from charging fees, the programs for which they work sometimes charge nominal fees or seek cost reimbursement. Federal employee mediators should be prepared to answer questions regarding such arrangements for the mediations that they conduct, and conform to sections A and B above, as applicable.
STANDARD IX. ADVANCEMENT OF MEDIATION PRACTICE

A. A mediator shall act in a manner that advances the practice of mediation. A mediator promotes this Standard by engaging in some or all of the following:

1. Fostering diversity within the field of mediation.

2. Striving to make mediation accessible to those who elect to use it, including providing services at a reduced rate or on a pro bono basis as appropriate.

3. Participating in research when given the opportunity, including obtaining participant feedback when appropriate.

4. Participating in outreach and education efforts to assist the public in developing an improved understanding of, and appreciation for, mediation.

5. Assisting newer mediators through training, mentoring and networking.

B. A mediator should demonstrate respect for differing points of view within the field, seek to learn from other mediators and work together with other mediators to improve the profession and better serve people in conflict.
ADR RESOURCES

Below is a non-exhaustive list of publications and websites that deal with mediation, negotiation, or conflict management. This list is provided for the reader’s convenience as a starting point for acquiring additional information. Inclusion of any resource does not imply endorsement. Observe copyright protection for non-governmental sources.

Selected Books and Publications:

Fisher, Ury and Patton, Getting to Yes (Penguin: 3d Ed. 2011)
Ury, William, Getting Past No (Bantam: 2007 Rev.)
Stone, Patton, and Heen, Difficult Conversations (Penguin: 1999)
Kolb and Williams, Everyday Negotiation (Jossey-Bass: 2003)
Cooley, Mediation Advocacy (NITA: 1996)
Fisher and Sharp, Getting it Done: How to Lead When You’re NOT in Charge (Harper: 1999)

Publicly Accessible Governmental ADR Websites:

- DoD ADR Website (www.dod.mil/dodgc/doha/adr/index.htm)
- Army ADR Website (www.adr.army.mil)
- Air Force ADR Website (www.adr.af.mil)
- Navy ADR Website (www.adr.don.mil)
- Interagency ADR Working Group (IADRWG) Website (www.adr.gov)
- EEOC ADR Webpage (www.ecoc.gov/ecoc/mediation)
- MSPB Mediation Appeals Program (www.mspb.gov/appeals/mediationappeals.htm)
- Federal Mediation and Conciliation Service Webpage (www.fmcs.gov)
- Federal Labor Relations Authority ADR Website (www.flra.gov/FLRA_Training_ADR)
- Defense Equal Opportunity Management Institute (www.deomi.org)
- U.S. Office of Special Counsel ADR webpage: (https://osc.gov/Pages/ADR.aspx)

Non-governmental ADR Websites:

- Mediate.com (www.mediate.com)
- American Arbitration Association (www.adr.org)
- American Bar Association Section of Dispute Resolution (www.americanbar.org/groups/dispute_resolution.htm)
- Association for Conflict Resolution (www.acrnet.org)
- Federal Dispute Resolution (www.fedconferences.com/fdr)
- Justice Center of Atlanta (www.justicecenter.org)
- National Institute for Advanced Conflict Resolution (www.niacr.org)
COMMON MEDIATOR MISTAKES
(How to Avoid Them Before They Happen, or Fix Them Afterward)

BEFORE THE MEDIATION

Talking separately with a party (called an *ex parte* communication). Since the mediation session hasn’t begun yet, this is not the same as meeting in caucus. Not a violation *per se*, but can convey the appearance of bias or favoritism. Avoid such conversations if possible. If you can’t avoid, inform the other party of the discussion and summarize what was said.

Forming an opinion. Most collateral duty mediators are not provided much information about the dispute before the mediation, for fear that they might start forming an opinion as to the merits of the dispute. Professional mediators tend to want as much information about the case as possible before the mediation commences. Whether you get a lot or a little information before the mediation starts, avoid forming judgments throughout the proceedings.

Seating arrangements, room configuration problems. The mediator should always ensure the meeting room is properly configured with table, appropriate seating, pads of paper and pens for the parties, facial tissues, room temperature and ventilation, lighting, soundproofing, etc. The ADR administrator or other official who convened the mediation is responsible for ensuring that the room and facilities are in a neutral location, accessible, sufficiently private, and ready for use, but the mediator should not assume that will always be the case. Show up early and do a full inspection to avoid nasty surprises.

No agreement to mediate. If the parties have not signed or been provided with a written agreement to mediate, ensure that one is provided and signed by both parties either before or during the mediator’s opening statement. Sample Agreements to Mediate are at Appendices 7 and 8.

MEDIATOR’S OPENING STATEMENT

Reading the statement. As the mediator you set the tone of the mediation during your opening statement. Aside from establishing your authority and competency, you want to convey enthusiasm and optimism for a satisfactory outcome. You want the parties to believe they made the correct choice in trying mediation. Just reading the statement makes it harder to convey that tone and establish the connection you want to have with the parties. If you’re afraid of missing something in your opening remarks, use a checklist of the main things to cover. A sample checklist is at Appendix 10.

Leaving crucial information out. One reason new mediators want to read their opening is fear of forgetting to mention something important, like confidentiality. This is what the checklist is for (see above).

Taking too long. The mediator’s remarks should not be more than 10-15 minutes. You want to hear from the parties; they don’t want to hear from you any more than is necessary. 15 minutes is plenty of time to cover everything you need to cover.
PARTIES’ OPENING STATEMENTS

Letting the other party interrupt the speaker. It’s important for each side to have uninterrupted time to tell their side of the story. Don’t let the other party take that away. New mediators often refrain from confronting interruptions. This is a mistake. Not only do interruptions break the other side’s narrative, they may signal an attempt to take control over the mediation. The mediator must never let that happen. Tell the interrupter that he or she will have an opportunity to address anything said by the speaker, but to wait his or her turn. If it happens again, repeat the admonition. If it happens a third time, it’s probably time to caucus. Don’t be afraid to be assertive here.

Showing impatience. Sometimes a party takes a while to make their opening statement. Let them. Non-verbal active listening techniques are important here: maintain eye contact, show understanding and interest (make sure you do so for both parties). Avoid “non-active listening” behavior like rolling the eyes, sighing, slumping, drumming fingers on the table, or anything else that signals a lack of interest or concern. Keep in mind that while the party may be talkative, it’s also possible that this is the first chance they’ve had to talk about it, so don’t begrudge them that. While you should follow your own advice and refrain from interrupting a party during his or her opening, if the party keeps returning to the same subject matter again and again, you as the mediator may gently try to summarize what they’ve said thus far and get their confirmation (or correction). Asking if there’s anything else, at that point, often leads to a conclusion of the party’s remarks.

Missing the salient issues and interests. Parties’ opening statements present the dispute as they see it. The crux of the issue for them may or may not accord with the positions initially asserted. This is the mediator’s first, and often the best, opportunity to see what’s really behind the issues presented, which may help formulate a line of inquiry during joint discussion or even caucus.

Failing to transition. Opening statements often go right to joint discussion (or even caucus), without the mediator having had a chance to understand what the parties are really after. Although this is an area for the mediator’s discretion, we recommend asking each party, at the conclusion of their remarks (and make sure they’ve concluded), what they hope to achieve in mediation. This focuses on what it is they want, and helps bookend the issues for resolution. You’d be surprised how many participants in mediation really don’t know what they want!

JOINT DISCUSSION:

Timing of caucus. Mediators may want to caucus at the first sign of tension. Or they may want to go straight to caucus after opening statements. Since most workplace disputes involve communication problems, breaking things up by going to caucus too soon defeats two of the most common benefits of the joint discussion: encouraging direct communication between the parties, and venting to reduce emotional tensions. If the discussion is devolving to the point where no forward progress is being made, or emotions are threatening to get out of hand without gentle reminders to maintain civility, or if the mediator needs specific information that can only come from one of the parties in private, then it’s time to caucus, but generally not before.

“Supplying the answer.” Even though they are not judges, facilitative mediators often feel they have something positive to contribute to the discussion, including the solution to the problem! This is especially true if the mediator is a personnel specialist or lawyer. They may indeed have the answer, but that’s not their role. Declarative statements are to be avoided. When the mediator speaks, it
should be to clarify, to understand, to summarize, and to gain information. All of these objectives are served by questions, not declarations. Active listening is the key. If because of special expertise you really do have the answer, rather than supplying it yourself, tactfully use your active listening skills in asking open-ended questions to help the party seek guidance from an external subject matter expert. It’s easy to ask a party, “Have you consulted with anyone about this?” Or, “Have you talked to anyone in (CPAC, Legal, etc.)?” “What did they say?” Or, “Would you like to discuss this with anyone from…?” Hopefully, these outside sources can give the party the same answer you would have given!

Letting it go on too long. Just as going to caucus too soon is a common mistake, so is staying too long in joint discussion. When it becomes clear that continued joint discussion is going nowhere, there are two options: caucus, or impasse. If there is still information to be gleaned, or an approach that has yet to be tried, or the parties simply need to refocus, the mediator should call a caucus. If not, a declaration of impasse and termination of the mediation may be the best course. As a voluntary process, mediation cannot be expected to produce a settlement every time.

CAUCUS

Confidentiality advisories. One of the main attributes of the caucus is its promise of confidentiality. While the mediator should have discussed confidentiality as part of the opening statement, parties may not appreciate its importance in caucus. A party may not want to discuss certain matters in joint sessions because they don’t want the other side to be privy to that information. They need to be reassured that the mediator won’t disclose information learned in caucus unless disclosure is authorized or required by law. Advising each party of this rule at the beginning of the caucus, and asking each party at the close what, if anything, can or can’t be disclosed, not only ensures that confidences are protected, but also encourages candid dialogue that helps the mediator do his or her job.

Breaches of confidentiality. Aside from the procedural requirements for protecting confidentiality in caucuses, there is always the danger of the mediator disclosing confidential information learned in mediation without authority. The mediator may not even be aware of it. The best defense against inadvertent disclosures is to adopt non-disclosure as a business habit. If something is disclosed in caucus and you as mediator believe disclosing it to the other party at the table would move the process forward, be absolutely sure that disclosure was authorized. If disclosure is not authorized, but you believe it is required by law, request legal assistance to address that issue. Do not just disclose it.

SETTLEMENT

Not getting it in writing. This one’s simple. Any settlement resulting from mediation should be in writing, especially if the matter has already found its way into an established dispute resolution procedure like the EEO complaint process or the negotiated grievance procedure. The EEOC requires all settlement agreements to be in writing, signed by the parties.

Vague or ambiguous language. Uncertain language leads to uncertain results. Make sure that each term conveys the parties’ intent. Avoid jargon and terms with technical meanings unless those meanings are spelled out. Use the “SMART” criteria: Specific, Measurable, Achievable, Realistic, Timely.
MEMORANDUM FOR SEE DISTRIBUTION

SUBJECT: Administrative Grievance System

1. References:

2. The purpose of this memorandum is to implement the DoD Administrative Grievance System (AGS) at Reference 1a and to supplement it with Army’s AGS policy and procedures. The Office of the Assistant G-1 for Civilian Personnel will issue supplemental guidance to the DoD AGS procedures. Commanders of Army Commands, Army Service Component Commands, Direct Reporting Units, and the Administrative Assistant to the Secretary of the Army shall ensure the AGS is implemented in their command/organizations and provide appropriate guidance to their organizations. Commands and organizations with an established AGS must ensure their system is in compliance with the current DoD AGS. Army Regulation 690-700, Chapter 771, is herewith rescinded.

3. It is Army’s policy that:
   a. Army employees shall be treated fairly in all aspects of their employment. Employees who believe that they have not been treated fairly have a right to submit a grievance regarding their concerns to the appropriate management official in their organization for impartial and prompt consideration, and a fair decision in accordance with law and regulation.
   b. Employees may be represented by an individual of their choosing for the grievance taking into considerations applicable limits established at Enclosure 3 of Reference 1a.
   c. Grievances shall be resolved at the lowest possible supervisory level and as early as possible.
   d. Employees and their representative, if in a duty status, shall submit a written request for approval and use of official time to their respective supervisor or appropriate management official.
SAMR
SUBJECT: Administrative Grievance System

e. Employees shall submit a written request for extensions to the appropriate management official.

f. Alternative Dispute Resolution (ADR) techniques are encouraged for resolving informal (problem solving) and formal grievances.

4. The DoDI AGS applies to Army employees (including civilian technicians of the U.S. Army Reserve) who are paid from appropriated funds. The AGS does not apply to civilian technicians in the Army National Guard.

5. The points of contact for this action are Ms. Constance Ray, of my office at constance.b-ray2.civ@mail.mil, (703) 695-5149, DSN 225-5149, and Mr. Tony Wai, Office of the Assistant G-1 for Civilian Personnel, tony.f.wai.civ@mail.mil, (703) 806-4037, DSN 656-4037.

DEBRA S. WADA
Assistant Secretary of the Army
(Manpower and Reserve Affairs)

DISTRIBUTION:
Administrative Assistant to the Secretary of the Army Commander
U.S. Army Forces Command
U.S. Army Training and Doctrine Command
U.S. Army Materiel Command
U.S. Army Pacific
U.S. Army Europe
U.S. Army Central
U.S. Army North
U.S. Army South
U.S. Army Africa/Southern European Task Force
U.S. Army Special Operations Command
Military Surface Deployment and Distribution Command
U.S. Army Space and Missile Defense Command/Army Strategic Command
U.S. Army Medical Command
U.S. Army Intelligence and Security Command
U.S. Army Criminal Investigation Command
(CONT)
SAMR
SUBJECT: Administrative Grievance System

DISTRIBUTION: (CONT)
U.S. Army Corps of Engineers
U.S. Army Military District of Washington
U.S. Army Test and Evaluation Command
U.S. Army Installation Management Command
Superintendent, U.S. Military Academy
Director, U.S. Army Acquisition Support Center
Executive Director, Arlington National Cemetery
Commander, U.S. Army Accessions Support Brigade
Commandant, U.S. Army War College
Commander, Second Army

CF:
Director, Army National Guard
Director of Business Transformation
Commander, Eighth Army
Commander, U.S. Army Cyber Command
Director, Civilian Human Resources Agency
Deputy Chief of Staff for Intelligence, ATTN: DAMI-CP
Office, Assistant Secretary of the Army (Manpower and Reserve Affairs),
ATTN: SAMR-CP
Office of the General Counsel, ATTN: SAGC (Ms. Johnson)
Office of the Judge Advocate General, ATTN: DAJA-LE
Army Supplemental Guidance for Implementing DoDI 1400.25, Volume 771, Administrative Grievance System

1. References

   b. Assistant Secretary of Army (Manpower and Reserve Affairs) Memorandum, Subject: Administrative Grievance System, dated August 12, 2015.

2. Purpose

To provide supplemental guidance for the Administrative Grievance System (AGS) in reference 1.a. in accordance with the provisions of the Assistant Secretary of Army (Manpower and Reserve Affairs) Memorandum in reference 1.b. This guidance shall be used in conjunction with references 1.a. and 1.b.

3. Army AGS Policy

The Army’s AGS policy is implemented at reference 1.b.

4. Army AGS Employee Coverage

Army’s AGS:

   a. Covers appropriated fund non-bargaining unit Army employees as described in reference 1.a., Enclosure 3. It also applies to former appropriated fund non-bargaining unit Army employees with respect to matters arising during their previous employment at the activity, provided that a remedy is available consistent with applicable law and regulation.

   b. Also covers bargaining unit employees when a matter covered by the Army AGS cannot be grieved under a negotiated grievance procedure (NGP), either because an NGP is not in effect at the relevant time or because it does not cover the matter being grieved.

5. Representation

Employees who choose to have a representative must submit their designation in writing to the appropriate management official. The representative must be designated in writing. A sample letter for designating a representative is at Appendix B. If management decides to deny the employee’s choice of representation, the employee shall be informed in writing of the specific reason(s) for the denial of their choice of representative.

ENCLOSURE 2
6. Use of Official Time
   
a. An employee and his/her representative may be granted a reasonable amounts of official duty time, if otherwise in a duty status at the employing activity, to prepare and present the grievance, and to communicate with management officials and representatives of the servicing Civilian Personnel Advisory Center (CPAC) regarding the grievance.

   b. Prior arrangements and approval for use of official duty time shall be made with the appropriate supervisor(s) of the employee and representative or, where appropriate, in accordance with the provisions of the applicable collective bargaining agreement.

7. Time Limits
   
The matrix at Appendix D outlines specific time limits.

8. Alternative Dispute Resolution (ADR)
   
a. Employee and management officials are encouraged to use ADR, where available, to resolve grievances. The purpose of ADR is to offer disputing parties (employees and management officials) an opportunity to openly express their positions and interests in a confidential setting with the goal of resolving the matters in dispute in a mutually satisfactory manner. ADR shall be conducted in accordance with local ADR processes. The use of ADR is voluntary for all parties.

   b. If the parties agree to use ADR and reach an agreement with respect to the grievance, the agreement shall be documented in writing. Once the written agreement is signed by the parties and determined legally sufficient by the servicing legal office, it is binding and will serve as the basis for a decision on the grievance. When using ADR, parties may mutually agree to extend the relevant timeframes.

9. Grievance Process
   
a. Employees and deciding officials will follow the informal (problem-solving) and formal grievance processes provided in reference 1.a.
   b. Employees must make requests for extensions of time limits in writing to the deciding official.
   c. Employees will submit their informal grievance in writing to minimize misunderstandings regarding their concerns and the remedy sought.
   d. Employees filing a formal grievance shall submit it in writing. A sample memo for filing a grievance is available at Appendix A. If ADR was available, the written grievance shall state whether or not it was requested.
   e. Army deciding officials receiving a written informal grievance shall provide the employee a written decision.
   f. Upon receipt of a formal grievance, the deciding official will take the following actions, as appropriate:

   ENCLOSURE 2
(1) Request advice and assistance from the servicing CPAC concerning applicable laws, rules, and regulations on the subject matter being grieved, applicable grievance procedures, etc.
(2) Accept the grievance.
(3) Reject the grievance if the matter is determined not grievable or if the grievant is excluded from coverage of the AGP.
(4) Reject the grievance if it was not timely filed (without good cause for delay).
(5) The deciding official may engage in fact-finding and request assistance from an independent fact-finder from outside the employee’s chain of command. If fact-finding is used, the deciding official will review the fact-finder’s report and the grievance file and may accept, reject, or modify the recommendations of the fact-finder.
(7) The grievance decision will be provided to the grievant and/or the employee designated representative as appropriate, and a copy placed in the grievance file.
  g. If the deciding official fails to render a decision within 90 days absent mutual agreement, the grievant may request review by the next higher management level, but not above the head of the installation or activity concerned.
  h. An employee may request that an individual at the next higher management level, if any, within the installation or activity, but not above the head of the activity or command concerned, review a decision to cancel a grievance.

10. General Fact Finding Procedures

  a. The fact-finder conducts an inquiry which may consist of securing documentary evidence, personal interviews, a group meeting, or a combination of the above.

  b. The fact-finder will establish a file which contains all documents related to the grievance, including but not limited to any statements of witnesses, records, or copies of reports, and statements made by the parties to the grievance.

  c. All documentation in the fact-finder’s file must be made available to the grievant and the designated representative (if any) for review and comment. The fact-finder’s comments and recommendations, if any, must be included in the file.

  d. The fact-finder will submit the report of findings and recommendations along with the file to the deciding official within 30 days.

11. Grievance Cancellation

  a. Deciding officials may cancel or temporarily suspend a grievance, or the appropriate portion of a grievance if:
     (1) The matter is determined not covered by the AGP or if the grievant is excluded from the coverage of the AGP;
     (2) The grievance was not timely filed;
     (3) The grievant raises the same matter(s) under another formal dispute resolution process under a different administrative forum.
     (4) The grievant requests actions to be taken against another employee.

ENCLOSURE 2
b. **Employee (grievant)** may also cancel a grievance or a portion of the grievance or temporarily suspend the grievance at any time during the grievance process. The cancellation request must be provided in writing with the reason(s) for the cancellation to the deciding official. A grievance cancellation by the grievant may not be requested for review by the next higher management level.

12. **Grievance File**

   a. A separate file for each written grievance and all documents related to the grievance will be maintained for at least 4 years in accordance with applicable laws, regulations, and records retention schedules. All documents related to the grievance file shall be accessed only on a need to know basis. Upon written request, the contents of the grievance file shall be made available to the grievant and/or the grievant’s designated representative. At a minimum, the grievance file will contain:

   (1) The employee’s written grievance.
   
   (2) The written designation of representative, if any.
   
   (3) In the case of fact-finding, the written designation of the management representative.
   
   (4) The report of findings and recommendations of the fact-finder or investigation, if any.
   
   (5) The grievant and/or the representative’s written comments regarding the grievance, if any.
   
   (6) A written offer of or request for ADR, or other written agreement to use ADR to resolve the grievance (if applicable).
   
   (7) Any written settlement agreements pertaining to the grievance.
   
   (8) The decision issued by the deciding official with supporting documents, if any.
   
   (9) Any other documents and/or finding related to the grievance, including documentation related to an investigation (if applicable), disciplinary memos (if applicable) and any other materials related to any disciplinary matter (if applicable).
   
   (10) Written requests for extensions of time limits.

b. CPACs are responsible for the input of administrative grievance information into the DoD Case Management Tracking System (CMTS) in accordance with applicable Civilian Human Resource Agency (CHRA) operating guidance. CMTS was designed to improve the management and administration of Labor/Management Employee Relations (LMER) actions.
Appendix A

Sample Grievance Letter from Grievant

MEMORANDUM FOR (Name, title, and mailing address of deciding official)

SUBJECT: Administrative Grievance

1. This is an informal/formal grievance under the (specify Department of the Army or local Administrative Grievance System).

(Note: If you are a bargaining unit employee and the matter you are grieving is covered under a negotiated grievance procedure (NGP), you must use the NGP procedure rather than the administrative grievance procedure. If you are unsure, consult with your servicing Civilian Personnel Advisory Center and/or your union local.)

2. The matter on which this grievance is based occurred on (give date) and is described in detail as follows: (Furnish sufficient detail to clearly identify the matter being grieved. Appropriate documents related to your grievance should be attached.)

3. The personal relief (i.e., corrective action) I seek is: (Specify clearly.)

(Note: "Personal relief" means a specific remedy directly benefiting you and may not include a request for disciplinary or other action affecting another employee. For example, if you were suspended without pay, your "personal relief" request may be to cancel the suspension and reinstate your pay. Failure to provide sufficient information relating to your grievance or to clearly specify the personal relief you are requesting may result in your grievance being rejected. It is preferable that you personally deliver your grievance when practicable. When mailing a grievance, it is recommended to provide proof of mailing, i.e., return receipt, certified mail, etc. The postmark usually determines the filing date of the grievance.)

4. I request/do not request ADR (if available) to attempt to resolve this grievance.

Grievant Signature Block
(include name, position title and grade)

Attachments: (It is preferable to identify all attachments.)
TAB(S) – 2
1. Document Title
2. Document Title

CF:
(Servicing CPAC)
Appendix B

Sample Memorandum for Designation of Representative

MEMORANDUM FOR (Name of title, and mailing address of deciding official)

SUBJECT: Designation of Representative for Grievance

1. This provides notice that I have designated (name) of (organization) (telephone number) to represent me with regard to any and all matters relating to my grievance which was submitted on (date).

2. I further authorize the above-named individual full and complete access to any and all records concerning myself that may be held by management.

Grievant Signature Block
(Include name, position title and grade)

CF:
(Name of Representative)
(Servicing CPAC)
Appendix C

Sample Memorandum for Response to an Informal/Formal Grievance (Decision Letter)

Date

MEMORANDUM FOR (Grievant Name, Title, GS-XXX-Grade, Organization)

SUBJECT: Grievance Decision

1. This responds to your informal/formal grievance dated xxxx and received on [DATE].
   You raised the following issues: [list each issue and relief sought]:
   a. [RESTATE ISSUES FROM GRIEVANCE MEMO].
   b. As relief for your grievance, you are requesting that [RESTATE RELIEF SOUGHT FROM GRIEVANCE MEMO].

2. After carefully and fully considering all the facts of your grievance and relevant law, rule
   and regulations, I have reached the following decision:

   [RESTATE EACH ISSUE AND PROVIDE DECISION ON EACH OF THE ISSUE WITH
   SUPPORTING RATIONALE FOR THE DECISION.]

3. The above is my response to your formal grievance. My decision on the merits of your
   grievance is final and not subject to further administrative review. [IF GREIVANCE IS
   CANCELLED, INCLUDE THE FOLLOWING STATEMENT: You may request (Name of
   next higher Army management official) to review my decision to cancel this grievance.]

4. I request you sign and date a copy of this memorandum, to acknowledge that you have
   received it. Your signature does not indicate agreement or disagreement with the contents.
   Please note that failure to acknowledge receipt will in no way affect the validity of this
   decision.

   Note: The review in paragraph 3 applies only if there is an individual at the next higher
   management level within the installation or activity, but not above the head of the
   installation or activity concerned.

   Sincerely,

   Deciding Official Signature Block

CF:
(Name of Representative, if any)
(Servicing CPAC)
### Appendix D

**Time Limits for the Administrative Grievance Process**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Requested Action</th>
<th>Initiated By</th>
<th>Time Limit</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Informal Grievance (problem solving)</td>
<td>Employee</td>
<td>Within 15 days following the date of the act or event or within 15 days following the date the employee became aware of the act or event.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Resolution of Informal Grievance</td>
<td>Supervisor</td>
<td>Within 15 days from the date the grievance was presented. If a decision cannot be made in 15 days, the supervisor should inform the grievant in writing. However, the decision will be rendered within 30 days from the date the problem is brought to the supervisor's attention.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ending Informal Grievance</td>
<td>Employee</td>
<td>If the employee is satisfied with the decision, he/she should inform the supervisor in writing within 15 days after the decision is received, thereby ending the grievance process.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Formal Grievance</td>
<td>Employee</td>
<td>Within 15 days of receiving the notice of the decision for the informal grievance. If the employee chooses to bypass the informal process, within 15 days following the date of the specific act or event or within 15 days following the date the employee became aware of the act or event.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Final Decision on Grievance</td>
<td>Deciding Official (DO)</td>
<td>Normally, within 60 days from the date the grievant originally filed the grievance. The DO may extend time frames when warranted by special circumstances. However, a grievance decision should be rendered no more than 90 days from the filing of the grievance absent mutual agreement to extend this limit to accommodate resolution of the dispute.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Request for Next Higher Management Level, if any, to Review Decision to Cancel Grievance</td>
<td>Employee</td>
<td>Within 15 days of receiving the notice to cancel grievance.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alternative Dispute Resolution (ADR)</td>
<td>Employee/Supervisor/DO</td>
<td>When using ADR, parties may mutually agree to extend the timeframes.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>